



Racism and the Culture of War
July 1, 2020
(See below for French)

To succeed the struggle against racism needs to be understood in the context of the struggle against the culture of war.

In my history of the culture of war, I quote [Malcolm X](https://www.culture-of-peace.info/books/history/racism.html) at length: "Book after book showed me how the white man had brought upon the world's black, brown, red, and yellow peoples every variety of the sufferings of exploitation. I saw how since the sixteenth century, the so-called "Christian trader" white man began to ply the seas in his lust for Asian and African empires, and plunder, and power . . First, always "religiously," he branded "heathen" and "pagan" labels upon ancient non-white cultures and civilizations. The stage thus set, he then turned upon his non-white victims his weapons of war." As examples, he describes the British conquest of India, the African slave trade and the Opium War against China.

As Malcolm X describes, racism was used to justify the slave trade from Africa to America, to justify the economic profits gained from slavery. It was used to justify colonialism. And it was used to justify the genocide of indigenous peoples to make way for the expansion of empires.

The institution of slavery goes back to the first empires at the dawn of history. From the beginning it was an expression of the culture of war. Slavery was the fruit of warfare; the vanquished were enslaved. This is clearly described in the narratives of ancient history, for example, in the the Old Testament of the Bible.

The only reason that the African slave trade is not included in the list of wars is that the slaves were rarely able to counter-attack. The same is true for the military conquest of lands inhabited by indigenous peoples. They were wars without names. For example, when I did the research for my study of [internal military intervention in the United States](https://www.culture-of-peace.info/intervention/title-page.html), I was unable to find complete records for the use of the military to suppress slave rebellions and to massacre the indigenous people of North America. These were considered so routine that they were not worthy of news articles or historical records.

Legal systems perpetuate this racism in order to protect the power and property of the rich. How else can you explain the fact that people of color are locked up in American prisons far more than their percentage of the population.

And Hollywood has done its part. As described by the great Black activist and statesman, [Kwame Nkrumah](https://www.culture-of-peace.info/books/history/conquest.html), "Even the cinema stories of fabulous Hollywood are loaded. One has only to listen to the cheers of an African audience as Hollywood's heroes slaughter red Indians or Asiatics to understand the effectiveness of this weapon. For, in the developing continents, where the

colonialist heritage has left a vast majority still illiterate, even the smallest child gets the message contained in the blood and thunder stories emanating from California. And along with murder and the Wild West goes an incessant barrage of anti-socialist propaganda, in which the trade union man, the revolutionary, or the man of dark skin is generally cast as the villain, while the policeman, the gum-shoe, the Federal agent - in a word, the CIA - type spy is ever the hero."

Progress against racism depends on whether we can make progress against its root cause, the culture of war which, in turn, is maintained to increase the wealth of the rich and to protect their property. If there is one trend that is clear over the past few centuries, it is this: the rich get richer and the poor get poorer. This is maintained by the culture of war and its associated racism.

The [recent uprisings against racist violence by the police](#) is another step towards the radical transformation from the culture of war to a culture of peace.

* * * * *

Racisme et culture de guerre

Pour réussir, la lutte contre le racisme doit être considérée dans le contexte de la lutte contre la culture de guerre.

Dans mon histoire de la culture de la guerre, je cite longuement <https://www.culture-of-peace.info/books/history/racism.html> Malcolm X: "Livre après livre m'a montré comment l'homme blanc avait amené sur les peuples noirs, bruns, rouges et jaunes du monde toutes sortes de souffrances d'exploitation. J'ai vu comment, depuis le XVI^e siècle, l'homme blanc dit «marchand chrétien» a commencé à sillonner les mers dans sa soif d'empires asiatiques et africains, de pillage et de pouvoir. . Tout d'abord, toujours "religieusement", il a marqué l'étiquette "païenne" sur les anciennes cultures et civilisations non blanches. Il a ensuite tourné vers ses victimes non blanches ses armes de guerre." Comme exemples, Malcolm décrit la conquête britannique de l'Inde, la traite négrière africaine et la guerre de l'opium contre la Chine.

Comme il le décrit, le racisme a été utilisé pour justifier la traite des esclaves d'Afrique en Amérique, pour justifier les bénéfices économiques tirés de l'esclavage. Il a été utilisé pour justifier le colonialisme. Et il a été utilisé pour justifier le génocide des peuples autochtones pour faire place à l'expansion des empires.

L'institution de l'esclavage remonte aux premiers empires à l'aube de l'Histoire. Dès le début, c'était une expression de la culture de guerre. L'esclavage était le fruit de la guerre; les vaincus étaient asservis. Ceci est clairement décrit dans les récits de l'histoire ancienne, par exemple, dans l'Ancien Testament de la Bible.

La seule raison pour laquelle la traite des esclaves africains n'est pas incluse dans la liste des guerres est que les esclaves ont rarement pu contre-attaquer. Il en va de même pour la conquête militaire de terres habitées par des peuples autochtones. C'étaient des guerres sans noms. Par exemple, lorsque j'ai fait la recherche pour mon étude sur <https://www.culture-of-peace.info/intervention/title-page.html> l'intervention militaire interne aux États-Unis, je n'ai pas pu trouver de documents complets sur l'utilisation de l'armée pour supprimer les rébellions d'esclaves et massacrer les peuples autochtones d'Amérique du Nord. Celles-ci étaient considérées comme si routinières qu'elles n'étaient pas dignes d'articles de presse ou de documents historiques.

Les systèmes juridiques perpétuent ce racisme afin de protéger le pouvoir et les biens des riches. Comment expliquer autrement le fait que les personnes de couleur sont enfermées dans des prisons américaines bien plus que leur pourcentage de la population.

Et Hollywood a fait sa part. Comme le décrit le grand activiste et homme d'État noir, [Kwame Nkrumah](https://www.culture-of-peace.info/books/history/conquest.html), "Même les histoires de cinéma du fabuleux Hollywood sont chargées. Il suffit d'écouter les acclamations d'un public africain alors que les héros d'Hollywood massacrent des Indiens rouges ou des Asiatiques pour comprendre l'efficacité de cette arme. Car, dans les continents en développement, où l'héritage colonialiste a laissé une grande majorité encore analphabète, même le plus petit enfant reçoit le message contenu dans les histoires de sang et de tonnerre émanant de Californie. Et avec le meurtre et le Far West va un barrage incessant de propagande antisocialiste, dans lequel l'homme syndical, le révolutionnaire ou l'homme de peau foncée est généralement jeté comme le méchant, tandis que le policier, le détective, l'agent fédéral, l'espion de type CIA ,sont toujours le héros. "

Les progrès contre le racisme dépendent de la possibilité de progresser contre sa cause profonde, la culture de guerre. Et la culture de guerre, à son tour, est maintenue pour accroître la richesse des riches et protéger leurs biens. S'il y a une tendance claire au cours des derniers siècles, c'est bien celle-ci: les riches s'enrichissent et les pauvres s'appauvrissent. Ceci est maintenu par la culture de la guerre et son racisme associé.

Les [récents émeutes contre la violence raciste](#) par la police sont un autre pas vers la transformation radicale de la culture de la guerre à une culture de la paix.

Trump and America can escape, but the empire cannot
June 5, 2020

Trump is now trapped. His Republican presidential predecessor, George W. Bush, has called for the unification of America and that means that Trump has to go. The defense secretary that he named two years ago has denounced his call to militarize the response to American protests, and that means that Trump cannot call on the military to save him.

Yes, Trump can escape from his disastrous presidency. He can make the announcement that he will not seek a second term and the Republican Party should nominate someone else who promises the unify the country.

America is trapped. It is ravaged by the coronavirus with inadequate medical preparedness. It is torn apart by racist violence. And it now has an unemployment rate that rivals that of the Great Depression.

But yes, America can escape from its disastrous medical, social and economic situation. It can convert the military budget to a vast program of rebuilding America's failing infrastructure, starting with its medical infrastructure and extending, like Roosevelt's WPA, to all sectors of the domestic economy, thus putting everyone back to work, above all those who have been excluded by racism.

But no, the American empire cannot escape. The military budget must be totally converted in order to save the country. Its military bases around the world must be dismantled and the soldiers brought home and put to useful work.

Will this be done? And will it be done soon enough to save America if not the empire? We have entered one of those periods of history where change is accelerating (as described by [dialectics](https://www.sfr-21.org/dialectics.html)). Ideas and solutions that seemed completely impossible and utopian yesterday suddenly become the orders of today.

The so-called “democratic process” of the United States is not equipped for such a change. It rests firmly in the hands of “big money” interests who pay the millions of dollars in television fees for election campaigns. Not surprisingly, these wealthy interests are almost exclusively in the hands of elderly white men, those who are least open to change. It is the youth, women and people of color who can change and who can save America.

If the American “democratic process” is not equipped, what, then is the way that America can change. Dust off the old word “revolution”. And take off the connotation of violence. Yes, nonviolent revolution is possible.

Once more we must return to the key distinction between culture of war and culture of peace. The violent revolutions of the past have been informed by and led to the culture of war. The revolutions of the future should be informed by and lead to the culture of peace. See the following website for details: [SFR-21.org](https://sfr-21.org/).



Invasion of Venezuela: Is it Operation Just Cause, Bay of Pigs or Wag the Dog?

June 1, 2020

(See below for French)

On April 1 (April Fools Day) <https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefings-statements/remarks-president-trump-vice-president-pence-members-coronavirus-task-force-press-briefing-16/> President Trump announced that the United States will send a military force to Venezuela, claiming that it was needed to stop drug trafficking by their President Maduro. He was followed by US Defense Secretary Mark Esper, who said the task force included Navy destroyers and littoral combat ships, Coast Guard Cutters, P.A. patrol aircraft, and elements of an Army security force assistance brigade. General Mark Milley, Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, added that there are “thousands of sailors, Coast Guardsman, soldiers, airmen, Marines involved in this operation.”

What are the historical precedents for this?

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_invasion_of_Panama **Operation Just Cause**. In 1989, the United States invaded Panama and arrested its President Noriega on drug charges, as described in detail by Wikipedia. According to a <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fzmUIRWxs-4> video by Telesur, over 2,000 people were killed and 20,000 displaced in the extensive military operation. Apparently there was little resistance by the Panamanian military. The United Nations General Assembly adopted a resolution stating that the U.S. invasion was a <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/>

United_States_invasion_of_Panama#Local_and_international_reactions">flagrant violation of international law."

 Bay of Pigs. In 1961, over 1400 paramilitaries invaded Cuba at a point called the Bay of Pigs. The operation, covertly financed and directed by the U.S. government, was a failure. The invading force were defeated within three days by the Cuban Revolutionary Armed Forces.

 Wag the Dog In 1997, the film "Wag the Dog" portrays a "war" that is fabricated inside Hollywood sets to distract voters from a presidential sex scandal and covered by the mass media as if true. In the film the trick works and the President is re-elected as a result.

Which of these precedents most resembles the present situation?

For the moment, it would seem most similar to **Wag the Dog**. One month after Trump's announcement, Venezuela captured a small gang of mercenaries led by an American that tried to invade Venezuela. It seems that the invasion attempt was not a very serious attempt in the sense that it had no chance to succeed. However, it captured the attention of the mass media as if Trump was actually attacking Venezuela. And certainly the political problems of President Donald Trump are as great or greater than those of Bill Clinton that inspired the 1997 film. Trump has even more reason to stage a fake war in order to divert attention from his failures.

If there is going to be an invasion of Venezuela like that of **Operation Just Cause**, we should expect the approach of the US Navy's warships in the region, especially the Aircraft Carrier Strike Group Truman and the Amphibious Assault Ship Iwo Jima. As of this moment (end of May), according to the internet fleet tracker, they

have not moved towards Venezuela, and in fact they are hampered by the potential for an epidemic of coronavirus in their crew, according to the head of the Southern Command.

But there is a long time between now and the elections scheduled for November. And the threats continue. In addition to the invasion by mercenaries mentioned above, consider the following. If you search the internet for "Vigo cocaine", you will find many articles dating from the beginning of May about the interception of a boat off the coast of Vigo, Portugal, that was loaded with cocaine said by some sources to be coming from Venezuela. But look carefully at the sources. The articles saying that the cocaine came from Venezuela quote unnamed US sources, or, in some cases, they quote James Story, director of the Venezuela Affairs Unit at the U.S. Embassy in Colombia. This information (misinformation?) seems designed to support the Trump administration's claim that Venezuela is heavily involved in the drug trade which is their excuse for threatening military action, despite the fact that [independent studies contradict Trump's claim](https://www.wola.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/03/Narcostate-Venezuela-Drug-Trafficking-Ramsey-Smilde.pdf).

Finally, if Trump does order an invasion of Venezuela, it may resemble the [Bay of Pigs Invasion](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bay_of_Pigs_Invasion) more than Operation Just Cause. The Venezuelan military, aided by Russian equipment and advisors, and backed, at least verbally, by China, is a force more similar to the Cuban Revolutionary Armed Forces in 1961 than the Panamanian forces in 1989.

The Bay of Pigs preceded by a year the Cuban Missile Crisis which threatened a nuclear war between the United States and the Soviet Union. As for an invasion of Venezuela at this time, could it not also threaten escalation into a nuclear war even more dangerous than a nuclear war would have been in 1962!

At CPNN, following the April 1 announcement by Trump we sent an email to our mailing list saying the following in part: "The threat of Trump to make war against Venezuela demands a special and unique

response from all of us. . . . If you are in a country that is in NATO or the UN Security Council, I suggest you contact your government with a message similar to the following: Please use your influence in the [UN Security Council] [direction of NATO] to prevent Trump from starting a war with Venezuela which could lead to World War III because of the support to Venezuela from Russia and China. Trump is trying to divert attention from the medical and economic crisis but he is producing a crisis that is even more dangerous."

We don't yet know if this is a case of Wag the Dog, or an April Fool's joke, but the danger still exists that this could be a repeat of Operation Just Cause or the Bay of Pigs, which demands that we do all we can to prevent it.

* * * * *

Invasion du Venezuela: est-ce l'"Opération Just Cause", la baie des Cochons ou "Wag the Dog"?

Le 1er avril (**poissons d'avril**), le président Trump a annoncé que les États-Unis enverraient une force militaire au Venezuela, faisant l'accusation qu'il était nécessaire parce que le trafic de drogue est organisé par leur président Maduro. Il a été suivi par le secrétaire américain à la Défense Mark Esper, qui a déclaré que le Groupe d'attaque comprenait des destroyers de la Marine et des navires de combat littoraux, Coast Guard Cutters, des avions de patrouille et des éléments d'une brigade d'assistance des forces de sécurité de l'armée. Le général Mark Milley, président des chefs d'état-major interarmées, a ajouté que «des milliers de marins, de gardes-côtes, de soldats, d'aviateurs et de marines sont impliqués dans cette opération».

Quels sont les précédents historiques à ce sujet?

Opération Just Cause. En 1989, les États-Unis ont envahi le Panama et arrêté son président Noriega sur des accusations de drogue, comme il l'est écrit

dans Wikipedia. Selon [une vidéo de Telesur](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fzmUIRWxs-4), plus de 2 000 personnes ont été tuées et 20 000 déplacées dans le cadre de cette vaste opération militaire. Apparemment, il y avait peu de résistance de la part des militaires panaméens. L'Assemblée générale des Nations Unies a adopté une résolution déclarant que l'invasion américaine était une "violation flagrante du droit international".

[https://fr.wikipedia.org/wiki/Débarquement_de_la_baie_des_Cochons](https://fr.wikipedia.org/wiki/D%C3%A9barquement_de_la_baie_des_Cochons)>**Baie des Cochons.** En 1961, plus de 1400 paramilitaires ont envahi Cuba à un endroit appelé la baie des Cochons. L'opération, secrètement financée et dirigée par le gouvernement américain, a été un échec. La force d'invasion a été vaincue en trois jours par les Forces armées révolutionnaires cubaines.

https://fr.wikipedia.org/wiki/Des_hommes_d'influence>**Wag the Dog.** En 1997, le film "Wag the Dog" dépeint une "guerre" qui est fabriquée à l'intérieur des décors hollywoodiens pour distraire les électeurs d'un scandale sexuel présidentiel et couverte par les médias comme si elle était vraie. Dans le film, l'astuce fonctionne et le président est réélu en conséquence.

Lequel de ces précédents ressemble le plus à la situation actuelle?

Pour le moment, cela semble plus similaire à "**Wag the Dog**". Un mois après l'annonce de Trump, le Venezuela a capturé une petite bande de mercenaires dirigée par un Américain qui a tenté d'envahir le Venezuela. Il semble que la tentative d'invasion n'ait pas été une tentative très sérieuse dans le sens où elle n'avait aucune chance de réussir. Cependant, cela a attiré l'attention des médias de masse comme si Trump attaquait réellement le Venezuela. Et certainement les problèmes politiques du président Donald Trump sont aussi grands ou plus grands que ceux de Bill Clinton qui a inspiré le film de 1997. Trump a encore plus de raisons de déclencher une fausse guerre afin de détourner l'attention de ses échecs.

S'il doit y avoir une invasion du Venezuela comme celle de l'**Opération Just Cause**, nous devons nous attendre à l'approche des navires de guerre de la marine américaine dans la région, en particulier du groupe aéronaval Truman et du navire d'assaut amphibie Iwo Jima. Selon le chef du Southern Command, ils ne se sont pas déplacés vers le Venezuela et ils sont en fait gênés par le potentiel d'une épidémie de coronavirus dans leur équipage (fin mai). .

Mais il y a beaucoup de temps entre maintenant et les élections prévues pour novembre. Et les menaces continuent. En plus de l'invasion de mercenaires mentionnée ci-dessus, considérez ce qui suit. Si vous recherchez sur Internet "Vigo cocaïne", vous trouverez de nombreux articles datant de début mai sur l'interception d'un bateau au large de Vigo, au Portugal, qui était chargé de cocaïne qui, selon certaines sources, proviendrait du Venezuela . Mais regardez attentivement les sources. Les articles disant que la cocaïne provenait du Venezuela citent des sources américaines anonymes ou, dans certains cas, citent James Story, directeur de l'Unité des affaires du Venezuela à l'ambassade des États-Unis en Colombie. Ces informations (désinformation?) semblent conçues pour soutenir l'affirmation de l'administration Trump selon laquelle le Venezuela est fortement impliqué dans le trafic de drogue, ce qui est leur excuse pour menacer une action militaire, malgré le fait que des études indépendantes contredisent l'affirmation de Trump.

Enfin, si Trump ordonne une invasion du Venezuela, cela pourrait ressembler davantage à la **baie des Cochons** qu'à l'**Opération Just Cause**. L'armée vénézuélienne, aidée par du matériel et des conseillers russes et appuyée, au moins verbalement, par la Chine, est une force plus similaire aux Forces armées révolutionnaires cubaines en 1961 qu'aux forces panaméennes en 1989.

La **baie des Cochons** a précédé d'un an la crise des missiles cubains qui menaçait une guerre nucléaire entre les États-Unis et l'Union soviétique. Quant à une invasion du Venezuela en ce moment, ne pourrait-elle pas aussi menacer l'escalade vers une guerre nucléaire encore plus dangereuse qu'une guerre nucléaire l'aurait été en 1962!

À CPNN, à la suite de l'annonce faite le 1er avril par Trump, nous avons envoyé un e-mail à notre liste de diffusion disant en partie : "La menace de Trump de faire la guerre au Venezuela exige une réponse spéciale et unique de nous tous ... Si vous êtes dans un pays membre de l'OTAN ou du Conseil de sécurité des Nations Unies, je vous suggère de contacter votre gouvernement avec un message semblable au suivant: Veuillez utiliser votre influence au [Conseil de sécurité des Nations Unies] [direction de l'OTAN] pour empêcher Trump de commencer une guerre contre le Venezuela qui pourrait conduire à la troisième guerre mondiale en raison du soutien au Venezuela de la Russie et de la Chine. Trump essaie de détourner l'attention de la crise médicale et économique, mais il produit une crise encore plus dangereuse. "

Nous ne savons pas encore s'il s'agit d'un cas de **Wag the Dog** ou d'un **poisson d'avril**, mais le danger existe toujours que ce soit une répétition de l'**Opération Just Cause** ou de la **baie des Cochons**, qui exige que nous fassions tout ce que nous pouvons pour l'empêcher.



A new chapter in the history of the culture of peace
May 1, 2020
(See below for French)

It will soon be 20 years since I wrote "[An early history of the culture of peace.](http://culture-of-peace.info/history/introduction.html)" During these years there have been thousands of initiatives described in the reports from the culture of peace decade and reports on the culture of peace news network. However, we have not yet seen any dramatic changes in this history.

And it's been over 10 years since I wrote the novella "[I have seen the promised land](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/promisedland.html)" which predicted a global economic crash in the year 2000 followed by the transition of the United Nations into a guiding force towards a culture of peace. In addition to the English version, the novella is now available in [French](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/TerrePromise.pdf), [Spanish](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/Tierra_prometida.pdf) and [Portuguese](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/Terra_prometida.pdf).

Now, with the arrival of the global economic crash, the time has come for dramatic new initiatives to write a new chapter in this history. As a readers of this blog you are invited to contribute.

You may play [an online game](http://sfr-21.org/game/intro.html) with two options: one defining the culture of peace; and the other choosing among different routes for the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace. The game includes <a

[href="http://sfr-21.org/game/dialogues/dialogues.htm">a discussion forum](http://sfr-21.org/game/dialogues/dialogues.htm) where you are invited to share your comments and suggestions.

Thanks to the hard work of Myrian Castello and Herbert Lima in Brazil, we have a series of social media connections where you are invited to subscribe and contribute.

The first connection is an ongoing series of webinars The initial program, Peace is in our hands, is available on youtube at <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4Bwt6qsj2FI>. It is a program of 29 minutes introduced by Myrian followed by my remarks concerning :

1) The origin of the economic crash started long before the coronavirus: the causes are financial speculation and [a href="http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=930">](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=930) militarization of the world's economy.

2) A crash is also an opportunity for radical change, a change from the culture of war to a culture of peace.

3) A vision for the culture of peace was developed under Federico Mayor at UNESCO in the 1990's, including [a href="http://culture-of-peace.info/history/page9.html">](http://culture-of-peace.info/history/page9.html)national culture of peace programs, the [a href="http://culture-of-peace.info/history/page31.html">](http://culture-of-peace.info/history/page31.html)Manifesto 2000 signed by 75 million people and the [a href="http://culture-of-peace.info/history/page20.html">](http://culture-of-peace.info/history/page20.html)Declaration and Programme of Action for a Culture of Peace adopted by the United Nations General Assembly in 1999, despite opposition by the rich Member States.

4) The Programme of Action was based on an [a href="http://cpnn-world.org/new/?page_id=754">](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?page_id=754)analysis of the 8 aspects of the culture of war and the 8 corresponding aspects of the culture of peace.

5) The opposition to the culture of peace by the rich countries showed the extent to which the nation-state has come over the course of history to [monopolize the culture of war](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/summary-2.html). Therefore to achieve a culture of peace, we need to reform the United Nations so that it is based directly on the people rather than the nation-states. For example, a United Nations Security Council run by representatives of the mayors of the world, a [Mayors Security Council](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=946).

6) The economic crash is an opportunity to change the basis of the United Nations, because the Member States are no longer supporting or concerned with the UN.

(the following are responses to the questions and suggestions of participants)

7) The crisis shows us the great importance and potential of the internet and social media, and this can be a major tool for the radical changes that are needed.

8) The more women gain positions of authority, the more likely we are to be able to develop a culture of peace.

9) We need to develop more local political and economic initiatives to develop independence from the nation-state and the global industrialized economy. This may include local peace commissions.

10) Conclusion: think globally, act locally.

The webinar series will be continued and the next one is taking place today (May 1) at 17:00 Greenwich Mean Time. The channel is at <https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCxL5jiQ7k6EgC4vNj0AXYbA/>. The theme is "Are human beings naturally aggressive?" Please subscribe, since we need subscribers to reach 100. We expect to produce at least two

programs each month and we welcome your suggestions and participation.

A new facebook page is available: Peace is in our hands at <a href=" <https://www.facebook.com/peaceisinourhands/>">https://www.facebook.com/peaceisinourhands.

Finally, we have a new instagram at http://www.instagram.com/peaceisinourhands.

Together, we can turn this crisis into an opportunity for progress towards a culture of peace.

* * * * *

Un nouveau chapitre dans l'histoire de la culture de la paix

Cela fera bientôt 20 ans depuis que j'ai écrit "Une première histoire de la culture de la paix". Au cours de ces années, des milliers d'initiatives ont été décrites dans les rapports de la décennie de la culture de la paix et dans les rapports du réseau d'information CPNN. Cependant, nous n'avons pas encore vu de changements spectaculaires dans cette Histoire.

Et cela fait plus de 10 ans que j'ai écrit le roman "J'ai vu la terre promise" qui prédit un krach économique mondial en l'an 2000 suivi de la transition des Nations Unies en force directrice vers une culture de la paix. La nouvelle est aussi disponible en espagnol et en portugais ainsi qu'en anglais.

Maintenant, avec l'arrivée du crash économique mondial, le temps est venu pour de nouvelles initiatives dramatiques d'écrire un nouveau chapitre. En tant que lecteurs de ce blog, vous êtes invités à contribuer.

Vous pouvez jouer à un jeu en ligne avec deux options: l'une définissant la culture de la paix; et l'autre choisissant parmi différentes voies pour le passage de la culture de guerre à une culture de paix. Le jeu comprend un forum de discussion où vous êtes invité à partager vos commentaires et suggestions.

Grâce au travail acharné de Myrian Castello et Herbert Lima au Brésil, nous avons une série de connexions sur les réseaux sociaux où vous êtes invités à vous abonner et à partager vos contributions.

La première connexion est une série de webinaires en cours. Le programme initial, "La paix est entre nos mains," est disponible sur YouTube à l'adresse https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4Bwt6qsj2FI. C'est un programme de 29 minutes présenté par Myrian suivi par mes remarques concernant ces points :

- 1) L'origine du crash économique a commencé bien avant le coronavirus: les causes sont la spéculation financière et la militarisation de l'économie mondiale.
- 2) Un crash est également une opportunité pour un changement radical, un changement de la culture de la guerre à une culture de la paix.
- 3) Une vision de la culture de la paix a été élaborée sous l'autorité de Federico Mayor à l'UNESCO dans les années 1990: y compris les programmes nationaux de culture de la paix; le Manifeste 2000 signé par 75 millions de personnes; et la Déclaration et le Programme d'action pour une culture de la paix, adoptés par l'Assemblée générale des Nations Unies en 1999.

4) Le Programme d'action a été basé sur l'analyse des 8 aspects de la culture de la guerre et des 8 aspects correspondants de la culture de la paix.

5) L'opposition à la culture de la paix des pays riches a montré à quel point l'État-nation est venu au cours de l'Histoire monopoliser la culture de la guerre. Par conséquent, pour instaurer une culture de paix, nous devons réformer l'Organisation des Nations Unies afin qu'elle repose directement sur le peuple plutôt que sur les États-nations. Par exemple, un Conseil de sécurité des Nations Unies dirigé par des représentants des maires du monde, un <a href="http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=946#french"Conseil de sécurité des maires.

6) Le crash économique est l'occasion de changer la base des Nations Unies, car les États membres ne soutiennent plus ou ne se préoccupent plus de l'ONU.

(voici les réponses aux questions et suggestions des participants)

7) La crise nous montre la grande importance et le potentiel d'Internet et des médias sociaux, et cela peut être un outil majeur pour les changements nécessaires.

8) Plus les femmes obtiennent des postes d'autorité, plus nous devons être capable de développer une culture de paix.

9) Nous devons développer davantage d'initiatives politiques et économiques locales pour obtenir indépendance vis-à-vis de l'État-nation et de l'économie industrielle mondiale. Cela peut inclure des commissions de paix locales.

10) Conclusion: penser globalement, agir localement.

La série de webinaires se poursuivra et la prochaine aura lieu aujourd'hui (1er mai) à 17h00, heure de Greenwich. La chaîne se

trouve à https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCxL5jiQ7k6EgC4vNj0AXYbA/. Le thème est "Les êtres humains sont-ils naturellement agressifs?" Veuillez vous abonner, car nous avons besoin d'atteindre 100 abonnés. Nous prévoyons de produire au moins deux programmes chaque mois et nous apprécions votre participation et vos suggestions.

Une nouvelle page Facebook est disponible: la paix est entre nos mains sur https://www.facebook.com/peaceisinourhands/.

Enfin, nous avons un nouvel instagram sur http://www.instagram.com/peaceisinourhands.

Ensemble, nous pouvons transformer cette crise en une opportunité de progrès vers une culture de la paix.



Has the crash arrived?

April 1, 2020

(See below for French)

The headlines provide abundant details about economic shutdowns in order to slow the spread of the COV-19 virus.

But behind the headlines, there is another story more important in the long run: the global economy is a house of cards based on speculation and military spending. It seems likely that the house of cards will come crashing down as a result of the global economic shutdown.

The details of how this will come about in economic terms are difficult to predict since there are so many interacting factors.

But even more important is how this can play out in political repercussions and opportunities.

Will it provide us with the opportunity to make the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace?

In <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/promisedland.html> the novella that I wrote ten years ago, I foresaw a global economic crash in the year 2020, which opened the possibility for this radical transformation.

Ultimately the result depends on our coordinated strategy and tactics, but it also depends on having the necessary communication and

transportation mechanisms that allow our coordination and our actions.

Will we be able to travel and meet face to face? Already there are severe travel restrictions. In the novella I wrote: "Don't forget that in 2021, airline flights around the world were running at less than 30% of pre-crash levels, and to get a ticket under ordinary circumstances you needed to reserve six months in advance and hope that the airline would stay in business that long. "

Can we depend on internet communications as the crash develops? In the novella, I predict that internet communication will also be curtailed, and I propose that alternative electronic communication will fill the void. I am not an expert in this domain, but perhaps some who read this blog may send me suggestions.

In the novella I considered that in the first few years after the global economic crash, the priority was to mobilize millions of people to resist the attempts by the rich to impose a "fascist solution" like that imposed last century in the Great Depression. I think this priority is appropriate today, since already in recent years we are seeing signs of this danger with the rise to power of authoritarian heads of state such as Trump, Bolsonaro, Duterte, Erdogan and Orban, not to mention the moves of Putin and Xi Jinping to retain power without elections.

The turning point, according to the novella, was the declaration by representatives from cities around the world meeting in Porto Alegre, Brazil:

When in the course of history it becomes evident that the old order has failed and it becomes possible through the development and sharing of a new vision that power be transferred from the nation-state with its culture of war to a new order based on the culture of

peace, it is the right and duty of those who have been elected to represent the people on the local and regional level to take up the higher responsibility of world governance.

Readers of this blog will recognize here the proposal in last month's blog for a Mayor's Security Council.

I don't know if it will be in Porto Alegre, but Latin America seems a logical place to start the process towards a new world order. After all, it was the World Social Forums born in Brazil that gave us our slogan: "Another world is possible."

* * * * *

Le crash est-il arrivé?

Les titres fournissent de nombreux détails sur les fermetures économiques afin de ralentir la propagation du virus COV-19.

Mais derrière les titres, il y a une autre histoire plus importante à long terme: l'économie mondiale est un château de cartes basé sur la spéculation et les dépenses militaires. Il semble probable que ce château de cartes s'écroulera à la suite de l'arrêt économique mondial.

Les détails économiques de la façon dont cela se produira sont difficiles à prévoir car il existe de nombreux facteurs d'interaction.

Mais le plus important encore est de savoir comment cela peut se traduire par les répercussions et les opportunités politiques.

Cela nous donnera-t-il la possibilité de faire la transition de la culture de la guerre à une culture de la paix?

Dans <a href="<http://culture-of-peace.info/books/promisedland.html>">le roman que j'ai écrit il y a dix ans , je prévoyais un krach économique mondial en 2020, qui a ouvert la possibilité de cette transformation radicale.

En fin de compte, le résultat dépend de notre stratégie et de nos tactiques coordonnées, mais il dépend également de la disponibilité des mécanismes de communication et de transport qui sont nécessaires pour notre coordination et pour nos actions.

Dans l'avenir pourrons-nous encore voyager et faire des réunions? Il y a déjà de sévères restrictions de voyage. Dans le roman, j'écrivais: "N'oubliez pas qu'en 2021, les vols des compagnies aériennes à travers le monde fonctionnaient à moins de 30% des niveaux d'avant le crash, et pour obtenir un billet dans des circonstances ordinaires, vous deviez réserver six mois à l'avance espérons que la compagnie aérienne ne soit pas en faillite."

Pouvons-nous dépendre des communications Internet à mesure que le crash se développe? Dans la roman, je prédis que la communication sur Internet sera également réduite, et je propose que d'autres systèmes de communication électronique alternative combleront le vide. Je ne suis pas un expert dans ce domaine, mais peut-être que certains qui liront ce blog pourront m'envoyer des suggestions.

Dans la roman, j'ai considéré que dans les premières années après le krach économique mondial, la priorité était de mobiliser des millions de personnes pour résister aux tentatives des riches d'imposer une "solution fasciste" comme celle imposée au siècle dernier dans la Grande Dépression. Je pense que cette priorité est appropriée aujourd'hui, car déjà au cours des dernières années, nous voyons des signes de ce danger avec la montée en puissance de chefs d'État autoritaires tels que Trump, Bolsonaro, Duterte, Erdogan et Orban, sans parler des mouvements de Poutine et de Xi Jinping à conserver le pouvoir sans élections.

Selon la roman, le tournant a été la déclaration des représentants des villes du monde entier réunis à Porto Alegre, au Brésil:

Au cours de l'histoire,
il devient évident que l'ancien ordre
a échoué et il devient possible grâce
au développement et au partage
d'une nouvelle vision
que le pouvoir soit transféré de
l'État-nation avec sa culture de guerre
à un nouvel ordre basé sur la culture de
la paix; c'est le droit et le devoir de ceux
qui ont été élus pour représenter le
le peuple au niveau local et régional,
de prendre la plus haute responsabilité de
gouvernance mondiale.

Les lecteurs de ce blog reconnaîtront ici la proposition dans le blog du mois
dernier d'un Conseil de sécurité des maires.

Je ne sais pas si ce sera à Porto Alegre, mais l'Amérique latine semble un
endroit logique pour entamer le processus vers un nouvel ordre mondial.
Après tout, ce sont les Forums sociaux mondiaux nés au Brésil qui nous ont
donné notre slogan: "Un autre monde est possible".



Has the crash arrived?

April 1, 2020

(See below for French)

The headlines provide abundant details about economic shutdowns in order to slow the spread of the COV-19 virus.

But behind the headlines, there is another story more important in the long run: the global economy is a house of cards based on speculation and military spending. It seems likely that the house of cards will come crashing down as a result of the global economic shutdown.

The details of how this will come about in economic terms are difficult to predict since there are so many interacting factors.

But even more important is how this can play out in political repercussions and opportunities.

Will it provide us with the opportunity to make the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace?

In <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/promisedland.html> the novella that I wrote ten years ago, I foresaw a global economic crash in the year 2020, which opened the possibility for this radical transformation.

Ultimately the result depends on our coordinated strategy and tactics, but it also depends on having the necessary communication and

transportation mechanisms that allow our coordination and our actions.

Will we be able to travel and meet face to face? Already there are severe travel restrictions. In the novella I wrote: "Don't forget that in 2021, airline flights around the world were running at less than 30% of pre-crash levels, and to get a ticket under ordinary circumstances you needed to reserve six months in advance and hope that the airline would stay in business that long. "

Can we depend on internet communications as the crash develops? In the novella, I predict that internet communication will also be curtailed, and I propose that alternative electronic communication will fill the void. I am not an expert in this domain, but perhaps some who read this blog may send me suggestions.

In the novella I considered that in the first few years after the global economic crash, the priority was to mobilize millions of people to resist the attempts by the rich to impose a "fascist solution" like that imposed last century in the Great Depression. I think this priority is appropriate today, since already in recent years we are seeing signs of this danger with the rise to power of authoritarian heads of state such as Trump, Bolsonaro, Duterte, Erdogan and Orban, not to mention the moves of Putin and Xi Jinping to retain power without elections.

The turning point, according to the novella, was the declaration by representatives from cities around the world meeting in Porto Alegre, Brazil:

When in the course of history it becomes evident that the old order has failed and it becomes possible through the development and sharing of a new vision that power be transferred from the nation-state with its culture of war to a new order based on the culture of

peace, it is the right and duty of those who have been elected to represent the people on the local and regional level to take up the higher responsibility of world governance.

Readers of this blog will recognize here the proposal in last month's blog for a Mayor's Security Council.

I don't know if it will be in Porto Alegre, but Latin America seems a logical place to start the process towards a new world order. After all, it was the World Social Forums born in Brazil that gave us our slogan: "Another world is possible."

* * * * *

Le crash est-il arrivé?

Les titres fournissent de nombreux détails sur les fermetures économiques afin de ralentir la propagation du virus COV-19.

Mais derrière les titres, il y a une autre histoire plus importante à long terme: l'économie mondiale est un château de cartes basé sur la spéculation et les dépenses militaires. Il semble probable que ce château de cartes s'écroulera à la suite de l'arrêt économique mondial.

Les détails économiques de la façon dont cela se produira sont difficiles à prévoir car il existe de nombreux facteurs d'interaction.

Mais le plus important encore est de savoir comment cela peut se traduire par les répercussions et les opportunités politiques.

Cela nous donnera-t-il la possibilité de faire la transition de la culture de la guerre à une culture de la paix?

Dans <a href="<http://culture-of-peace.info/books/promisedland.html>">le roman que j'ai écrit il y a dix ans , je prévoyais un krach économique mondial en 2020, qui a ouvert la possibilité de cette transformation radicale.

En fin de compte, le résultat dépend de notre stratégie et de nos tactiques coordonnées, mais il dépend également de la disponibilité des mécanismes de communication et de transport qui sont nécessaires pour notre coordination et pour nos actions.

Dans l'avenir pourrions-nous encore voyager et faire des réunions? Il y a déjà de sévères restrictions de voyage. Dans le roman, j'écrivais: "N'oubliez pas qu'en 2021, les vols des compagnies aériennes à travers le monde fonctionnaient à moins de 30% des niveaux d'avant le crash, et pour obtenir un billet dans des circonstances ordinaires, vous deviez réserver six mois à l'avance espérons que la compagnie aérienne ne soit pas en faillite."

Pouvons-nous dépendre des communications Internet à mesure que le crash se développe? Dans la roman, je prédis que la communication sur Internet sera également réduite, et je propose que d'autres systèmes de communication électronique alternative combler le vide. Je ne suis pas un expert dans ce domaine, mais peut-être que certains qui liront ce blog pourront m'envoyer des suggestions.

Dans la roman, j'ai considéré que dans les premières années après le krach économique mondial, la priorité était de mobiliser des millions de personnes pour résister aux tentatives des riches d'imposer une "solution fasciste" comme celle imposée au siècle dernier dans la Grande Dépression. Je pense que cette priorité est appropriée aujourd'hui, car déjà au cours des dernières années, nous voyons des signes de ce danger avec la montée en puissance de chefs d'État autoritaires tels que Trump, Bolsonaro, Duterte, Erdogan et Orban, sans parler des mouvements de Poutine et de Xi Jinping à conserver le pouvoir sans élections.

Selon la roman, le tournant a été la déclaration des représentants des villes du monde entier réunis à Porto Alegre, au Brésil:

Au cours de l'histoire,
il devient évident que l'ancien ordre
a échoué et il devient possible grâce
au développement et au partage
d'une nouvelle vision
que le pouvoir soit transféré de
l'État-nation avec sa culture de guerre
à un nouvel ordre basé sur la culture de
la paix; c'est le droit et le devoir de ceux
qui ont été élus pour représenter le
le peuple au niveau local et régional,
de prendre la plus haute responsabilité de
gouvernance mondiale.

Les lecteurs de ce blog reconnaîtront ici la proposition dans le blog du mois
dernier d'un Conseil de sécurité des maires.

Je ne sais pas si ce sera à Porto Alegre, mais l'Amérique latine semble un
endroit logique pour entamer le processus vers un nouvel ordre mondial.
Après tout, ce sont les Forums sociaux mondiaux nés au Brésil qui nous ont
donné notre slogan: "Un autre monde est possible".



TOWARDS A MAYORS' SECURITY COUNCIL

March 1, 2020

(See below for French)

A proliferation of city and mayoral organizations are filling the void left by the failure of the nation-states. As stated by one of the most recent, the [Strong Cities Network](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=19702): "Nation states have dominated the global political arena for centuries, but with more than half of the world's population today residing in cities, it may be time to rethink who should be at the table when it comes to decisions on how we can reduce violence."

The [latest issue of the CPNN bulletin](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=19774) lists recent actions by the following organizations and forums of cities and mayors contributing to nuclear disarmament, sustainable development, reduction of international tensions and reduction of urban violence :

Mayors for Peace

Cities Appeal of the International Campaign to Abolish Nuclear Weapons

World Urban Forum

ICLEI (Local Governments for Sustainability)

Global Parliament of Mayors

International Cities of Peace

Strong Cities Network (SCN)

World Forum on Cities and Territories of Peace

United Cities and Local Governments

We may suppose that this proliferation of initiatives reflects a growing realization that the system of nation states is failing as we have documented over the past couple of years in CPNN.

Sustainable development. The [CPNN](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=19025) bulletin of January 1 this year is devoted to the Global Climate Change Conference in Madrid which failed just as the previous Conferences failed.

Nuclear disarmament. The [CPNN](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=12806) bulletin of June 1, 2018 was devoted to the United Nations Disarmament Conference that never took place because of the opposition of the nuclear states.

Around the world we see the beginning of failed states, consumed by violence: Libya, Yemen, and a case can be made for Mexico. [Johan Galtung](https://www.transcend.org/tms/2020/01/johan-galtung-a-multipolar-future-of-regional-civilizations-u-s-may-divide-in-two/) has gone so far as to imagine that the United States will split into two countries as the American Empire crumbles.

The situation is so serious that UN Secretary-General Guterres devoted his [annual press conference](https://news.un.org/en/story/2020/02/1056682) on February 4 to the "wind of madness" sweeping the globe. "From Libya to Yemen to Syria and beyond — escalation is back. Arms are flowing. Offensives are increasing." And the "doomsday clock" of the Bulletin of Atomic Scientists has been moved to the closest to midnight of an apocalypse since the clock was first started in 1947 to warn of the dangers of nuclear war.

We may point our finger at the United Nations Security Council as the key element of the failure. The Council was established after World War II to ensure peace and stability in the post-war world. For the first half of its existence it was hobbled by the Cold War, and there were hopes that after the fall of the Soviet Empire it would be able to

fulfill its function. But now, it is now evident that the nation-states are not capable of this.

The time has come to begin a process of transferring the decision-making of the UN Security Council from the nation-state to the city.

Cities have no interest in nuclear weapons. They are not invested in the arms race or in the polluting industries that cause global warming. They have no frontiers to defend or tariffs to impose.

The process can be started now with a Mayors' Security Council (MSC) similar to the [Virtual Parliament](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=19697) recently begun by the Global Parliament of Mayors. The MSC would regularly issue press releases stating how they would vote on issues facing the UN Security Council. Immediately they would begin the process of nuclear disarmament. And they would be more serious in addressing the global climate crisis. They would raise the hope that "another world is possible."

To survive at this point in human history, we need a new vision and a new approach. The MSC could begin this process.

* * * * *

VERS UN CONSEIL DE SÉCURITÉ DES MAIRES

Une prolifération d'organisations de villes et de maires comble le vide laissé par l'échec des États-nations. Comme l'a déclaré l'un des plus récents, le Strong Cities Network: «Les États-nations dominant l'arène politique mondiale depuis des siècles, mais avec plus de la moitié de la population mondiale résidant aujourd'hui dans les villes, il est peut-être temps de repenser qui devrait être autour de la table quand il s'agit de décisions sur la façon dont nous pouvons réduire la violence. »

Le dernier numéro du bulletin du CPNN liste les actions récentes des organisations et forums de villes et maires suivants, contribuant au désarmement nucléaire, au développement durable, à la réduction des tensions internationales et à la réduction de la violence urbaine:

Maires pour la paix,
L'appel des villes par la Campagne internationale pour l'abolition des armes nucléaires
Forum urbain mondial,
ICLEI (Gouvernements locaux pour la développement durable),
Parlement mondial des maires,
Villes internationales de paix,
Réseau des villes fortes (SCN),
Forum mondial des villes et territoires de paix,
Cités et Gouvernements Unis

Nous pouvons supposer que cette prolifération d'initiatives reflète une prise de conscience croissante de l'échec du système des États-nations comme nous l'avons documenté au cours des deux dernières années dans CPNN.

Le développement durable. Le bulletin de CPNN du 1er janvier de cette année est consacré à la Conférence mondiale sur le changement climatique à Madrid qui a échoué tout comme les conférences précédentes ont échoué.

Le désarmement nucléaire. Le bulletin du CPNN du 1er juin 2018 était consacré à la Conférence des Nations Unies sur le désarmement qui n'a jamais eu lieu en raison de l'opposition des États nucléaires.

Partout dans le monde, nous voyons le début d'États en déroute, dévorés par la violence: la Libye, le Yémen, et peut-être le Mexique. Johan Galtung est allé jusqu'à imaginer que les États-Unis se diviseraient en deux pays lors que l'Empire américain s'effondrera.

La situation est si grave que le Secrétaire général de l'ONU, M. Guterres, a consacré sa conférence de presse annuelle du 4 février au "vent de folie" qui balaie le monde. "De la Libye au Yémen en passant par la Syrie et au-delà - l'escalade est de retour. Les armes crachent. Les offensives augmentent."

Et l'horloge apocalyptique du Bulletin of Atomic Scientists a été déplacée au plus près de minuit depuis son début en 1947 pour avertir des dangers de la guerre nucléaire.

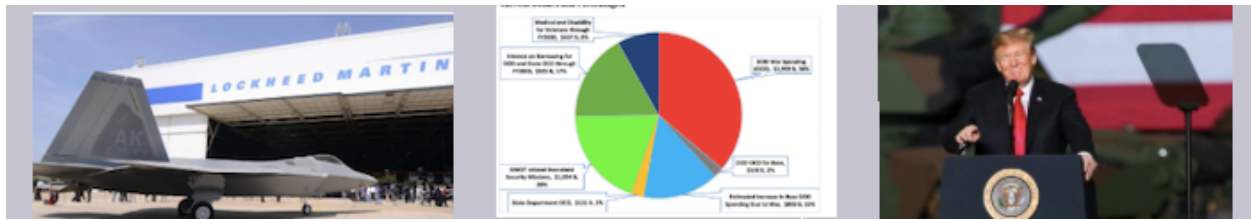
Nous pouvons pointer du doigt le Conseil de sécurité des Nations Unies comme l'élément clé de l'échec. Le Conseil a été créé après la Seconde Guerre mondiale pour assurer la paix et la stabilité dans le monde d'après-guerre. Pendant la première moitié de son existence, il a été entravé par la guerre froide, et il y avait l'espoir qu'après la chute de l'empire soviétique, il serait en mesure de remplir sa fonction. Mais maintenant, il semble évident que les États-nations n'en sont pas capables.

Le moment est venu d'entamer un processus de transfert de la décision du Conseil de sécurité des Nations Unies de l'État-nation à la ville.

Les villes n'ont aucun intérêt pour les armes nucléaires. Elles ne sont pas investies dans la course aux armements ou dans les industries polluantes qui provoquent le réchauffement climatique. Elles n'ont pas de frontières à défendre, ni de tarifs à imposer.

Le processus peut commencer dès maintenant avec un Conseil de sécurité des maires (MSC) similaire au Parlement virtuel récemment initié par le Parlement mondial des maires. Le MSC publiera régulièrement des communiqués de presse indiquant comment il votera sur les questions auxquelles le Conseil de sécurité des Nations Unies est confronté. Ils entameraient immédiatement le processus de désarmement nucléaire. Et ils seraient plus sérieux dans la lutte contre la crise climatique mondiale. Ils susciteraient l'espoir qu'un "autre monde est possible".

Pour survivre à cette période dangereuse de l'histoire humaine, nous avons besoin d'une nouvelle vision et d'une nouvelle approche. Le MSC pourrait commencer ce processus.



Why the bloated military budget threatens to bring down the American empire

February 1, 2020
(See below for French)

The continued, unchecked, expansion of the American military budget, as described in [this](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=xxxx) month's CPNN bulletin reminds me of what happened to the Soviet empire in the 1980's.

In the beginning of the 1980's there were three things that foreshadowed the end of the Soviet empire:

1. The decision of the CIA to destroy the Soviet empire, not by war, but by the arms race to bankrupt their economy. By matching the West's military budgets ruble for dollar, but based on an economy only half as great, the Soviet Union was forced to divert almost all of its resources to the military. For example, in the West about 40% of scientists and engineers were engaged directly or indirectly with the military, but in the Soviet Union it was closer to 90%. There was nothing left for economic development or for the needs of the people.
2. The prediction of Johan Galtung in 1980 that the Soviet Empire would collapse in 10 years.
3. I experienced this when working in a scientific lab doing brain research in Moscow. When I couldn't get decent electronics or a good electronics engineer, I asked a Russian colleague doing cardiovascular research how he got his good equipment. "I have friends in the military," he replied. Yes, there were lines at the stores

for meat, but the longest lines I saw were to buy gold or diamonds because people feared that the ruble would crash.

They were all correct, the CIA, Galtung and the people buying gold. Only instead of 10 years, it took 9 years before the ruble crashed and the empire crashed as a result..

As was the case in the Soviet Union, the continued expansion of the American military budget leaves little for economic development or for the needs of the American people. But most important, as was the case for the Soviet Union, it destroys confidence in the US dollar.

The American military budget is not paid from the profits of American exports. In fact the US regularly imports more than it exports and runs a deficit which for the year 2019 was more than \$1 trillion dollars. As we have seen the military budget accounts for almost 75% of this.

The deficit is covered primarily by the sale of US treasury bills, notes and bonds, much of which are bought by other countries, the most important being Japan and China. [As of October 2019](https://www.thebalance.com/u-s-debt-to-china-how-much-does-it-own-3306355), Japan held \$1.27 trillion in US debt and China held \$1.10 trillion.

Normally it is assumed that Japan, China and other countries will continue to buy American debt because they will lose their investment if the dollar crashes. Traditionally the dollar has been considered a "safe haven" for investments.

But there are signs that this is changing. In particular it can be seen in [the movement of gold from West to East](https://kingworldnews.com/egon-von-greyerzs-shocking-warning-about-the-coming-global-collapse/). Since 2005, Russia, China, Turkey and India have bought about 80% of the world's gold production (36,000 tons), and recently Japan has been buying gold as well. They pay for the gold in dollars and, at least in the case of Russia, it is stated that it is a process of "de-dollarization." This was made explicit in remarks by the [the](https://www.plenglish.com/index.php?)

[o=rn&id=51001&SEO=russia-aims-to-ditch-unpredictable-us-dollar">Russian Minister of Foreign Affairs this January 15.](#)

During this time the US, in contrast has been selling its gold. It still claims to have 8,000 tons, but there are suspicions that this is exaggerated.

According to [The Economist on January 18](https://www.economist.com/briefing/2020/01/18/americas-aggressive-use-of-sanctions-endangers-the-dollars-reign), the more that the US imposes financial sanctions on other countries (a favorite tactic of the Trump administration), the more countries will follow the suit of Russia and de-dollarize their economies.

According to The Economist article, in the past when there was economic turmoil countries bought dollars as a "safe haven". But during the most recent crisis between the US and Iran, there were signs that this has changed. The Financial Times revealed on January 10 that this time there was no increased buying of the dollar.

Here are some quotes from the [Financial Times](https://www.ft.com/content/fdd34cd8-32fe-11ea-a329-0bcf87a328f2):

"A more profound change to the dollar's safe-haven status may be taking place, however, according to Zach Pandl, head of global foreign exchange strategy at Goldman Sachs. He pointed to efforts from [Russia, which is expanding the use of euros and roubles for settling energy transactions](#), in an attempt to reduce its reliance on the US currency. . . . Mr Pandl said other countries could follow suit if geopolitical tensions persist. 'If the tensions last just a few weeks or months, it will not be enough to get a large scale de-dollarisation effort under way,' he said. 'But if it were to last a longer period or to broaden in some way, it could affect aspects of the dollar's global role.'"

Once the ruble crashed after 1989, it was all down-hill. Eventually, aided by CIA advisors sent to "advise" President Yeltsin, the ruble was devalued by 10,000 times. Imagine what will happen to the American

empire and the global economy if the dollar loses its global role and has to be devalued!

* * * * *

Pourquoi le budget militaire gonflé menace de faire tomber l'empire américain

L'expansion continue et incontrôlée du budget militaire américain, décrite dans [le bulletin CPNN de ce mois-ci](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=xxxx), me rappelle ce qui est arrivé à l'empire soviétique dans les années 80.

Au début des années 80, trois choses préfiguraient la fin de l'empire soviétique:

1. La décision de la CIA de détruire l'empire soviétique, non pas par la guerre, mais par la course aux armements pour mettre en faillite leur économie. En faisant correspondre les budgets militaires de l'Occident au rouble pour un dollar, mais sur la base d'une économie moitié moins grande, l'Union soviétique a été obligée de détourner la quasi-totalité de ses ressources vers les forces armées. Par exemple, en Occident, environ 40% des scientifiques et ingénieurs étaient engagés directement ou indirectement dans l'armée, mais en Union soviétique, ils étaient plus proches de 90%. Il ne restait plus rien pour le développement économique ou pour les besoins de la population.

2. La prédiction de Johan Galtung en 1980 que l'Empire soviétique s'effondrerait dans 10 ans.

3. J'ai vécu cela en travaillant dans un laboratoire scientifique lors de mes recherches sur le cerveau à Moscou. Quand je ne pouvais pas obtenir d'appareils électroniques ni un bon ingénieur en électronique, je demandais à un collègue russe effectuant des recherches cardiovasculaires comment il avait obtenu son bon équipement. "J'ai des amis dans l'armée", a-t-il répondu. Oui, il y avait des files d'attente devant les magasins pour la viande, mais les plus longues que j'ai

vues étaient pour acheter de l'or ou des diamants parce que les gens craignaient que le rouble ne s'effondre.

Ils avaient tous raison, la CIA, Galtung et les gens qui achetaient de l'or. Seulement au lieu de 10 ans, il a fallu 9 ans avant que le rouble ne s'effondre et que l'empire tombe juste après.

Comme ce fut le cas en Union soviétique, l'expansion continue du budget militaire laisse peu de place au développement économique ou aux besoins du peuple américain. Mais le plus important, comme ce fut le cas pour l'Union soviétique, elle détruit la confiance dans le dollar américain.

Le budget militaire américain n'est pas payé par les bénéfices des exportations américaines. En fait, les États-Unis importent régulièrement plus qu'ils n'exportent et accusent un déficit qui, pour l'année 2019, était supérieur à un billion de dollars. Comme nous l'avons vu, le budget militaire en représente près de 75%.

Le déficit est principalement couvert par la vente de bons, de billets et d'obligations du Trésor américain, dont une grande partie est achetée par d'autres pays, les plus importants étant le Japon et la Chine. En octobre 2019, <https://www.thebalance.com/u-s-debt-to-china-how-much-does-it-own-3306355> le Japon détenait 1,27 billion de dollars de la dette américaine et la Chine, 1,10 billion de dollars.

Normalement, on considère que le Japon, la Chine et d'autres pays continueront à acheter de la dette américaine car ils perdront leur investissement si le dollar s'effondre. Traditionnellement, le dollar a été considéré comme un "refuge" pour les investissements.

Mais il y a des signes de changement. En particulier, on peut le voir dans le <https://kingworldnews.com/egon-von-greyerzs-shocking-warning-about-the-coming-global-collapse/> mouvement de l'or d'Ouest en Est. Depuis 2005, la Russie, la Chine, la Turquie et l'Inde ont acheté environ 80% de la production mondiale d'or (36 000 tonnes), et récemment le Japon a également acheté de l'or. Ils échangent l'or en dollars et, du moins dans le cas de la Russie,

il est indiqué qu'il s'agit d'un processus de «dé-dollarisation». Cela a été rendu explicite dans les remarques du ministre russe des Affaires étrangères ce 15 janvier.

Pendant ces années, les États-Unis, en revanche, ont vendu leur or. Ils prétendent toujours en avoir encore 8 000 tonnes, mais on soupçonne que cela est exagéré.

Selon [The Economist](https://www.economist.com/briefing/2020/01/18/americas-aggressive-use-of-sanctions-endangers-the-dollars-reign) du 18 janvier, plus les États-Unis imposent de sanctions financières à d'autres pays (une tactique préférée de l'administration Trump), plus les pays suivront le mouvement de la Russie et dé-dollariseront leurs économies.

Selon l'article de The Economist, dans le passé, lorsque leurs pays étaient en proie à des bouleversements économiques, ils achetaient des dollars comme "refuge". Mais lors de la dernière crise entre les États-Unis et l'Iran, il y avait des signes que cela avait changé. Le Financial Times a révélé le 10 janvier que cette fois il n'y avait pas d'augmentation des achats de dollars.

Voici quelques citations du [Financial Times](https://www.ft.com/content/fdd34cd8-32fe-11ea-a329-0bcf87a328f2):

"Un changement plus profond du statut de valeur refuge du dollar pourrait toutefois avoir lieu, selon Zach Pandl, responsable de la stratégie de change mondiale chez Goldman Sachs. Il a souligné les efforts de la Russie, qui étend l'utilisation des euros et des roubles. pour le règlement des transactions énergétiques, afin de réduire sa dépendance à l'égard de la devise américaine ... M. Pandl a déclaré que d'autres pays pourraient emboîter le pas si les tensions géopolitiques persistent. 'Si les tensions ne durent que quelques semaines ou quelques mois, ce ne sera pas suffisant pour lancer un effort de dé-dollarisation à grande échelle,' a-t-il dit. 'Mais s'il devait durer plus longtemps ou s'élargir d'une manière ou d'une autre, il pourrait affecter certains aspects du rôle mondial du dollar.'"

Une fois que le rouble s'est écrasé après 1989, tout était en descente. Finalement, aidé par des conseillers de la CIA envoyés pour "conseiller" le président Eltsine, le rouble a été dévalué de 10 000 fois. Imaginez ce qui arrivera à l'empire américain et à l'économie mondiale si le dollar perd son rôle mondial et doit être dévalué!



A World without the Nation-State January 1, 2020 (See below for French)

The articles in CPNN this month show how the state is a culture of war. In this case the state is the United States and their culture of war is shown in their role in the overthrow of President Morales of Bolivia (precisely because he was promoting a culture of peace) and their threat to punish Julian Assange (precisely because he revealed the secrets of their culture of war.) Not to mention that the states of the world are unable to seriously attack the problem of global warming, and the United States is the worst in this regard.

This is the latest evidence that the conclusion of my History of the Culture of War is correct: the state has come to monopolize the culture of war and cannot be separated from it.

The only solution if we are to survive must be a world in which the state has disappeared or has been relegated to a ceremonial role, much as monarchies were abolished or relegated to ceremonial roles in an earlier period of history.

When I say this, I receive the argument that one cannot imagine a world without the nation-state.

Well, let us try imagine such a world.

Imagine that there were no longer the frontiers of states. No visas. People would be free to travel anywhere without restriction!

No more wars or war preparations. After all, in most cases, it is the state that prepares for and makes war. And in most of the other cases, it is groups that are trying to take over the state.

This is where I part company with Marx and Engels. They thought that peace would come about once the communists seized the power of the state. But they were wrong. The communists seized power in almost half of the world during the 20th century, and what they produced were socialist cultures of war instead of a capitalist cultures of war. The role of the state was stronger than the dreams of the communists. The only difference was that the capitalist cultures of war were more adept at exploitation and were able to defeat the socialist cultures of war (Soviet Union and its allies) or convert them to capitalism (China).

But what about all of the roles now played by the state? Who would manage these roles? Obviously, we would not miss the states' military budgets, military contracts, military preparation, secret budgets like that of the CIA, etc. But what about the useful roles played by the state?

By controlling the movement of peoples, the rich states ensure that the poor people from poor countries and countries victimized by war do not migrate into their states. You may think this is a good and necessary function. In fact, most populist and fascist politicians want this function strengthened. But what has happened in the course of history is that this has served as a mask to hide the continually growing inequality of the world caused by capitalist exploitation. This mask has enabled the people of the North to avoid confronting the problem. Although official statistics claim that foreign aid compensates for foreign exploitation, the truth is that these statistics are misleading. The illegal and hence secret movement of capital from the global south to the global north far exceeds foreign aid as shown in the study <https://www.theguardian.com/global-development-professionals-network/2017/jan/14/aid-in-reverse-how-poor-countries-develop-rich-countries> "Aid in reverse: how poor countries develop rich countries".

Abolition or reduction in power of the state would require that we confront and solve the problem of inequality. We could no longer hide behind national borders. Let us come back to this challenge later in the blog.

Imagine that the United Nations were controlled by representatives of the mayors of the world instead of the states of the world, and that its agencies were to be reinforced so that they could operate universally, much as UN agencies already serve for the universal regulation of postal service, airport coordination, etc. Let us compare a list of these agencies (or potential

agencies) to the major functions served by a typical national budget, in this case we take the example of France for 2019 according to www.statista.com.

	UN Agency to replace it (existing or potential)	French budget item in millions of euros
1	United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) working with local authorities much as it already does throughout Africa.	Education 72,7
2	Put to use by a new UN commission to confront the need for transportation, communication, food and shelter for the people in migration (see below).	Defense 44,3
3	World Bank and International Monetary Fund working with banks around the world	Financial commitments 42.4
4	United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) working directly with universities and research organizations	Research and higher education 28.1
5	Interpol working with local police forces	Security 20.1
6	(served by 8 & 9 below)	Solidarity readaptation and equal opportunities 23,9
7	(a bureaucracy no longer needed)	Territories cohesion 16,4
8	New: A new global organization that would work with private industry for economic development and full employment. Based on World Trade Organization?	Work and employment 12,5
9	United Nations Environmental Program working with local authorities	Environment and sustainable development and mobilities 12,6
10	(a bureaucracy no longer needed)	Public finances and human resources management 10,4

11	World court expanded to work with local judiciaries	Justice 9.1
12	Privatization of pension and social plans in coordination with a new global monitoring unit	Pension and social plans 6.3
13	(a bureaucracy no longer needed)	Relations with local and regional authorities 3.4
14	The Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations (FAO) working directly with local authoritiesL'	Agriculture, fishing, food, forests and rural affairs 2.9
15	(a bureaucracy and interference no longer needed)	Foreign action 2.8
16	United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) working with local authorities much as it already does for the World Heritage Sites	Culture 2.9
17	(a bureaucracy no longer needed)	General and territorial state administration 2.8
18	(served by 8 & 9 above)	Public development aid 3.1
19	Privatization of pension and social plans in coordination with the new global monitoring unit in 12 above	Veterans, memory and links with the nation 2.3
20	(a bureaucracy no longer needed)	Overseas 2.6
21	(served by 8 & 9 above)	Economy 1.9
22	(a bureaucracy no longer needed)	Government action supervision 1.3
23	(See comments below concerning migration)	Immigration, asylum and integration 1.7
24	World Health Organization working with local authorities	Health 1.4

It is interesting that the United Nations agency in the best position to assume new powers is UNESCO where I worked for 10 years. During that time I met very talented people at UNESCO who would have been capable

of undertaking the expanded roles required by the above.

I anticipate that readers will have many questions/objections at this point. Let me try to list and respond to some of them.

1. The transition to a world without states cannot come about because the state structures are strong and will resist change.

Yes, that is true at the present moment of history. But imagine that the global economy crashes. Would it not be followed by a global political crash and dismemberment such as what happened to the Soviet Union after 1989? At such a moment, the United Nations, which has already been abandoned by the Great Powers for their priority functions, might now be completely abandoned and the role of the nation-state at the UN could be replaced by representatives of the cities of the world.

2. What will become of the militaries of the world? Won't they resist and revolt?

In addition to the migration from South to North mentioned above, there has been an enormous internal migration during the past few centuries from the countryside to the city, the process of urbanization. But if there is a global economic crash, the cities may become unliveable, and we may see the most dramatic migration of human history, from the cities back to the countryside as people seek something to eat. After all, most food in the city comes by truck and is sold in supermarkets. If, in a crisis, there is a shortage of fuel for the trucks, there will be no food deliveries and it will take only a day or two to empty the supermarkets by hoarding and riots. There may be great suffering.

Copying with these migrations could be another use to which the militaries of the world could be put to use if they were under the command of a reformed United Nations. Who is best equipped with the transportation and communication systems and the reserves of food and shelter that will be needed? The militaries of the world. Under orders from a reformed United Nations they could set aside their weapons and serve as the source of resources needed to survive the crisis.

3. Who will pay for all this?

With regard to item 3 above, the World Bank and International Monetary Fund, they could take on a key role of the nation state – the collection of taxes. This will be essential in order to support the greatly increased expenses of the reformed United Nations. These taxes could be based on the proposals and experiments already in place for [financial transaction taxes](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Financial_transaction_tax) In effect they would be [Robin Hood taxes](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Robin_Hood_tax) that begin to reverse one of the most difficult and dangerous tendencies of recent history, the growing inequality of the world, as mentioned above. In other words, inequality would be reduced, not by directly giving money from the rich to the poor, but by taking money from the rich to deliver services (education, health care, full employment), to everyone, including the poor.

4. What will happen to law and order once the state's power is reduced? Won't there be violence and chaos?

Yes, people need law and order. Fortunately, in recent years, as we have tried to document in CPNN, there are growing movements of mediation, restorative justice and nonviolent peace forces that provide alternatives to police and internal military intervention. In this regard it is interesting to recall that during the Great Depression there was a decrease in armed theft and interpersonal violence, presumably because there was an increase in solidarity in the face of the common threat. It is this solidarity, coupled with existing initiatives, that could be the key.

5. Where is the precedent for item 8, a new global organization that would work with private industry for economic development and full employment?

Such an organization could take lessons from the Chinese who are developing a global system of transportation and trade, their "One belt, one road" plan. There are some who say that the Chinese will take over the world if the American empire collapses. This variant suggests that the Chinese may show us the way to sustain the world in that case. It seems that the Chinese, in this new project, are able to bypass state structures and make trade agreements directly with capitalist enterprises that already have production/employment structures at local, regional and international levels. This could serve as model for a new global economic organization that would work with private industry at local, regional and international

levels in the absence of state involvement.

6. What will happen to national identity and patriotism?

For this it will be very important to expand the function that is far down on the list at number 16: culture. It will be useful to greatly expand the support of the reformed United Nations (in particular, UNESCO) to local and regional activities that express and develop the unique heritage of the thousands of national identities that exist throughout the world, often extending beyond traditional state borders.

All of these crises may arrive at the same time: international migration, migration from city to countryside and the economic and political crises that cause them. Are we ready to cope with this?

7. You envisage abolition of the state, but you don't envisage abolition of militaries or capitalism. Why?

As mentioned above, we will need the resources and organization of militaries in order to cope with the suffering associated with mass migrations. And we will need the production/employment structures of capitalist enterprises to maintain economic development and employment. This the logic that I followed a few years ago in developing <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/PromisedLand.pdf> my utopian novel that imagines the transition to a culture of peace. What will happen to capitalism and militaries in 50 or 100 years is difficult to predict, but the present scenario concerns years and decades, not centuries.

No.

But how can we begin to prepare?

We need to be constructing an alternative global governance structure in preparation. Instead of depending on the nation-state to save us, we need to be developing city and regional peace commissions that deal with all of these problems as they develop, and which can serve as the basis for a new global structure centered on a United Nations managed by the people rather than the states, for example by representatives of the mayors of the world. Over the years, we have given priority to news of development of culture of peace at the city and regional level.

What can each citizen do? Each citizen can work for peace and justice at the local and regional level and develop structures such as city and regional peace commissions. For example, asked for advice by Mouvement de la Paix in France, I have recently proposed that those who initiated actions to mark the International Day of Peace in more than 60 cities and towns in France should now approach their city councils to establish a continuing action for peace and sustainable development in their communities and regions. In this way, we can prepare the basis for a new global governance structure when the present system collapses.

And in my opinion, and that of some others who have a good grasp of history, this collapse could come very soon.

* * * * *

Un Monde Sans État-nation

Les articles du <a href="<http://cpnn-world.org/new/>">CPNN de ce mois-ci montrent à quel point l'État est une culture de guerre. Dans ce cas, l'État est les États-Unis et leur culture de guerre se manifeste dans leur rôle dans le renversement du président Morales de Bolivie (précisément parce qu'il promouvait une culture de la paix) et leur menace de punir Julian Assange (précisément parce qu'il a révélé les secrets de leur culture de guerre.)

C'est la dernière preuve que la conclusion de mon histoire de la culture de la guerre est correcte: l'État en est venu à monopoliser la culture de la guerre et ne peut en être séparé de cette culture.

La solution? Un monde dans lequel l'État a disparu ou a été relégué à un rôle cérémoniel, tout comme les monarchies ont été abolies ou reléguées à des rôles cérémoniels dans une période antérieure de l'histoire.

Quand je dis cela, je reçois l'argument selon lequel on ne peut pas imaginer un monde sans l'État-nation.

Quand même,, essayons d'imaginer un tel monde !

Imaginez qu'il n'y ait plus de frontières d'Etats. Pas de visas. Les gens

seraient libres de voyager n'importe où sans restriction!

Plus de guerres ou de préparatifs de guerre. Après tout, dans la plupart des cas, c'est l'État qui prépare et fait la guerre. Et dans la plupart des autres cas, ce sont des groupes qui tentent de prendre le contrôle de l'État.

C'est là que je me sépare de Marx et Engels. Ils pensaient que la paix arriverait une fois que les communistes auraient pris le pouvoir de l'État. Mais ils avaient tort. Les communistes ont pris le pouvoir dans près de la moitié du monde au cours du XXe siècle et ils ont produit des cultures de guerre socialistes au lieu de cultures de guerre capitalistes. Le rôle de l'État était plus fort que les rêves des communistes. La seule différence était que les cultures de guerre capitalistes étaient plus aptes à l'exploitation et pouvaient vaincre les cultures de guerre socialistes (Union soviétique et ses alliés) ou les convertir au capitalisme (Chine).

Mais qu'en est-il de tous les rôles maintenant joués par l'État? Qui gérerait ces rôles? Évidemment, nous ne manquerions pas les budgets militaires des États, les contrats militaires, la préparation militaire, les budgets secrets comme celui de la CIA, etc. Mais qu'en est-il des rôles utiles joués par l'État?

En contrôlant le mouvement des peuples, les États riches veillent à ce que les peuples des pays pauvres et des pays victimes de la guerre ne migrent pas dans leurs États. Vous pensez peut-être que c'est une fonction bonne et nécessaire. En fait, la plupart des politiciens populistes et fascistes souhaitent que cette fonction soit renforcée. Mais ce qui s'est produit au cours de l'histoire, c'est que cela a servi de masque pour cacher l'inégalité croissante du monde causée par l'exploitation capitaliste. Ce masque a permis aux habitants du Nord d'éviter de faire face au problème. Bien que les statistiques officielles prétendent que l'aide étrangère compense l'exploitation étrangère, la vérité est que ces statistiques sont trompeuses. Le transfert illégal et donc secret de capitaux du Sud au Nord du monde dépasse de loin l'aide donnée, comme le montre l'étude " Aide en sens inverse: comment pays pauvres développent pays riches ".

L'abolition ou la réduction du pouvoir de l'État exigerait que nous affrontions et résolvions le problème des inégalités. Nous ne pouvions plus nous cacher derrière les frontières nationales. Revenons à ce défi plus tard dans le blog.

Imaginez que les Nations Unies soient contrôlées par des représentants des maires du monde au lieu des États du monde, et que ses agences devaient soient renforcées afin qu'elles puissent fonctionner universellement, tout comme les agences des Nations Unies servent déjà à la réglementation universelle des postes service (**Union** postale universelle), coordination aéroportuaire, etc. Comparons une liste de ces agences (ou agences potentielles) aux principales fonctions assumées par un budget national. Dans ce cas prenons l'exemple de la France pour 2019 selon <a href="<https://fr.statista.com/statistiques/477617/repartition-budget-etat-selon-poste-depense-france/>">[www.statista.com](https://fr.statista.com/statistiques/477617/repartition-budget-etat-selon-poste-depense-france/).

	Agence des Nations Unies (existante ou potentielle)	Poste budgétaire français en millions d'euros
1	L'Organisation des Nations Unies pour l'éducation, la science et la culture (UNESCO) en travail avec les autorités locales comme elle le fait déjà dans toute l'Afrique.	1. Enseignement scolaire 72,7
2	Mis à profit par une nouvelle commission des Nations Unies pour faire face au besoin de transport, de communication, de nourriture et d'abri pour les personnes en migration (voir ci-dessous).	2. Defense 44,3
3	La Banque mondiale et le Fonds monétaire international travaillent avec des banques du monde entier	3. Engagements financiers de l'État 42.4
4	Organisation des Nations Unies pour l'éducation, la science et la culture (UNESCO) travaillant directement avec les universités et	4. Recherche et enseignement supérieur 28.1

	les organismes de recherche	
5	Interpol collaborant avec les forces de police locales	5. Sécurités 20.1
6	(servi par 8 et 9 ci-dessous)	6. Solidarité, insertion et égalité des chances 23,9
7	(une bureaucratie qui ne sera plus nécessaire)	7. Cohésion des territoires 16,4
8	Besoin: Une nouvelle organisation mondiale qui travaillerait avec l'industrie privée pour le développement économique et le plein emploi. Basé sur l'Organisation mondiale du commerce?	8. Travail et emploi 12,5
9	Le Programme des Nations Unies pour l'environnement travaillant avec les autorités locales	9. Écologie, développement et mobilité durable 12,6
10	(une bureaucratie qui ne sera plus nécessaire)	10. Gestion des finances publiques et des ressources humaines 10,4
11	Le tribunal mondial élargi pour travailler avec les autorités judiciaires locales	11. Justice 9.1
12	Privatisation des régimes de retraite et sociaux en coordination avec une nouvelle unité de surveillance mondiale	12. Régimes sociaux et de retraite 6.3
13	(une bureaucratie qui ne sera plus nécessaire)	13. Relations avec les collectivités territoriales 3.4
14	L'Organisation pour l'alimentation et l'agriculture (FAO) en travail avec les autorités locales	14. Agriculture, alimentation, forêt et affaires rurales 2.9
15	(une bureaucratie qui ne sera plus nécessaire)	15. Action extérieure de l'État 2.8
16	Organisation des Nations Unies pour l'éducation, la science et la	16. Culture 2.9

	culture (UNESCO) travaillant avec les autorités locales comme elle le fait déjà pour les sites du patrimoine mondial	
17	(une bureaucratie qui ne sera plus nécessaire)	17. Administration générale et territoriale de l'État 2.8
18	(servi par 8 et 9 ci-dessous)	18. Aide publique au développement 3.1
19	Privatisation des régimes de retraite et des régimes sociaux en coordination avec une nouvelle unité de surveillance mondiale en 12 ci-dessus	19. Anciens combattants, mémoire et liens avec la nation 2.3
20	(une bureaucratie qui ne sera plus nécessaire)	20. Outre-mer 2.6
21	(servi par 8 et 9 ci-dessous)	21. Économie 1.9
22	(une bureaucratie qui ne sera plus nécessaire)	22. Direction de l'action du Gouvernement 1.3
23	(Voir les commentaires ci-dessous concernant la migration)	23. Immigration, asile et intégration 1.7
24	L'Organisation mondiale de la santé en travail avec les autorités locales	24. Santé 1.4

Il est intéressant de noter que l'agence des Nations Unies la mieux placée pour assumer de nouveaux pouvoirs est l'UNESCO où j'ai travaillé pendant 10 ans. Pendant ce temps, j'ai rencontré à l'UNESCO des personnes très talentueuses qui auraient été capables d'assumer les rôles élargis requis par ce projet.

Je prévois que les lecteurs auront de nombreuses questions / objections à ce stade. Permettez-moi d'essayer d'énumérer et de répondre à certains d'entre eux.

1. La transition vers un monde sans États ne peut se faire parce que les structures étatiques sont fortes et résisteront au changement.

Oui, c'est vrai au moment actuel de l'histoire. Mais imaginez que l'économie mondiale s'effondre. Ne serait-il pas suivi d'un krach politique mondial et d'un démembrement comme ce qui est arrivé à l'Union soviétique après 1989? À un tel moment, les Nations Unies, qui ont déjà été abandonnées par les grandes puissances pour leurs fonctions prioritaires, pourraient maintenant être complètement abandonnées et le rôle de l'État-nation à l'ONU pourrait être remplacé par des représentants des villes du monde ou par autres représentants proches du peuple.

2. Que deviendront les forces armées du monde? Ne résisteront-ils pas et ne se révolteront-ils pas?

En plus de la migration du Sud vers le Nord mentionnée ci-dessus, il y a eu une énorme migration interne au cours des derniers siècles de la campagne à la ville, le processus d'urbanisation. Mais s'il y a un crash économique mondial, les villes peuvent devenir invivables, et nous pouvons voir la migration la plus spectaculaire de l'histoire humaine, des villes vers la campagne alors que les gens cherchent quelque chose à manger. Après tout, la plupart des aliments de la ville viennent par camion et sont vendus dans les supermarchés. Si, en cas de crise, il y a une pénurie de carburant pour les camions, il n'y aura pas de livraison de nourriture et il ne faudra qu'un jour ou deux pour vider les supermarchés par thésaurisation et émeutes. Il peut y avoir de grandes souffrances.

En face de ces migrations il y a un autre usage auquel les forces armées du monde pourraient être mises à l'emploi si elles étaient sous le commandement d'une Organisation des Nations Unies réformée. Qui est le mieux équipé des systèmes de transport et de communication et des réserves de nourriture et d'abris qui seront nécessaires? Les militaires du monde. Sous les ordres d'une ONU réformée, ils pouvaient mettre de côté leurs armes et servir de source de ressources nécessaires pour survivre à la crise.

3. Qui paiera tout cela?

En ce qui concerne le point 3 ci-dessus, la Banque mondiale et le Fonds monétaire international, ils pourraient jouer un rôle clé de l'État-nation - la collecte des impôts. Cela sera essentiel pour payer les dépenses considérablement accrues des Nations Unies réformées. Ces taxes

pourraient être basées sur les propositions et les expériences déjà en place pour les [taxes sur les transactions financières](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Financial_transaction_tax). En effet, elles seraient [Robin Hood taxes](https://fr.wikipedia.org/wiki/Taxe_Robin_des_Bois) qui commencent à inverser l'une des tendances les plus difficiles et dangereuses de l'histoire récente, l'inégalité croissante du monde, comme mentionné ci-dessus. En d'autres termes, l'inégalité serait réduite, non pas en donnant directement de l'argent des riches aux pauvres, mais en prenant de l'argent des riches pour fournir des services (éducation, soins de santé, plein emploi), à tout le monde, y compris aux pauvres.

4. Qu'advient-il de la loi et de l'ordre une fois que le pouvoir de l'État sera réduit? N'y aura-t-il pas beaucoup de violence et chaos?

Oui, les gens ont besoin de loi et d'ordre. Heureusement, ces dernières années, comme nous avons essayé de documenter dans le CPNN, il y a des mouvements croissants de médiation, de justice réparatrice et de forces de paix non violentes qui offrent des alternatives à la police et à l'intervention militaire interne. À cet égard, il est intéressant de rappeler que pendant la Grande Dépression, il y a eu une diminution des vols armés et des violences interpersonnelles, probablement parce qu'il y a eu une augmentation de la solidarité face à la menace commune. C'est cette solidarité, couplée aux initiatives existantes, qui pourrait être la clé.

5. Où est le précédent pour le point 8, une nouvelle organisation mondiale qui travaillerait avec l'industrie privée pour le développement économique et le plein emploi?

Une telle organisation pourrait tirer les leçons des Chinois qui développent un système mondial de transport et de commerce, leur plan «Une ceinture, une route». Il y en a qui disent que les Chinois prendront le contrôle du monde si l'empire américain s'effondre. Cette variante suggère que les Chinois pourraient nous montrer le moyen de soutenir le monde dans ce cas. Il semble que les Chinois, dans ce nouveau projet, soient capables de contourner les structures étatiques et de conclure des accords commerciaux directement avec des entreprises capitalistes qui ont déjà des structures de production / emploi aux niveaux local, régional et international. Cela pourrait servir de modèle à une nouvelle organisation

économique mondiale qui travaillerait avec l'industrie privée aux niveaux local, régional et international en l'absence de participation de l'État.

6. Qu'advient-il de l'identité nationale et du patriotisme?

Pour cela, il sera très important d'élargir la fonction qui est loin dans la liste au numéro 16: la culture. Il sera utile d'étendre considérablement le soutien des Nations Unies réformées (en particulier, l'UNESCO) aux activités locales et régionales qui expriment et développent le patrimoine unique des milliers d'identités nationales qui existent dans le monde, s'étendant souvent au-delà des frontières traditionnelles des États. .

7. Vous envisagez l'abolition de l'État, mais vous n'envisagez pas l'abolition des forces armées ou du capitalisme. Pourquoi?

Comme mentionné ci-dessus, nous aurons besoin des ressources et de l'organisation des forces armées pour faire face aux souffrances liées aux migrations massives. Et nous aurons besoin des structures de production / emploi des entreprises capitalistes pour maintenir le développement économique et l'emploi. C'est la logique que j'ai suivie il y a quelques années en développant <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/PromisedLand.pdf> mon roman utopique qui imagine la transition vers une culture de la paix. Ce qui arrivera au capitalisme et aux militaires dans 50 ou 100 ans est difficile à prévoir, mais le scénario actuel concerne des années et des décennies, pas des siècles.

Toutes ces crises peuvent arriver en même temps: migrations internationales, migrations des villes vers les campagnes et crises économiques et politiques qui les provoquent. Sommes-nous prêts à faire face à cela? Non.

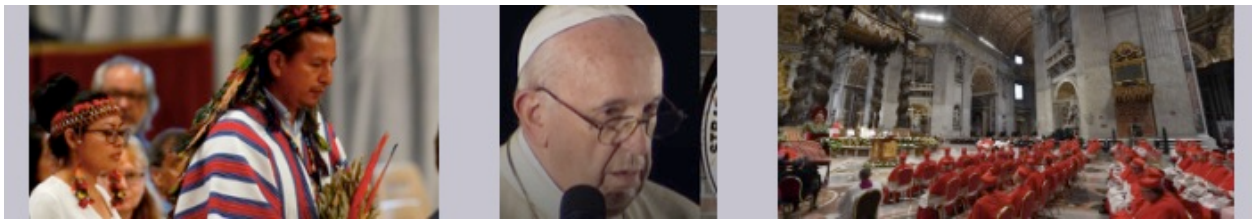
Mais comment pouvons-nous commencer à nous préparer?

Nous devons construire une structure de gouvernance mondiale alternative en préparation. Au lieu de dépendre de l'État-nation pour nous sauver, nous devons développer des commissions de paix municipales et régionales qui traitent tous ces problèmes à mesure qu'ils se développent et qui peuvent servir de base à une nouvelle structure mondiale centrée sur une Organisation des Nations Unies. géré par le peuple plutôt que par les États, par exemple par des représentants des maires du monde. Dans

CPNN, au fil des années, nous avons privilégié l'actualité du développement de la culture de la paix au niveau de la ville et de la région, même si il reste beaucoup moins de ce dont nous avons besoin..

Que peut faire chaque citoyen? Chaque citoyen peut travailler pour la paix et la justice aux niveaux local et régional et développer des structures telles que les commissions de paix de la ville et de la région. Par exemple, sollicités l'avis du Mouvement de la Paix en France, j'ai récemment proposé que ceux qui ont initié des actions pour marquer la Journée Internationale de la Paix dans plus de 60 villes et villages en France devraient désormais s'adresser à leur conseil municipal pour mettre en place une action continue pour la paix et le développement durable dans leurs communautés et région. De cette façon, nous pouvons préparer la base d'une nouvelle structure de gouvernance mondiale prêt à prendre le pouvoir lorsque le système actuel s'effondre.

Et à mon avis, et celui de certains autres qui ont une bonne compréhension de l'histoire, cet effondrement pourrait arriver très bientôt.



The Pope, Religion and the Culture of Peace
December 1, 2019
(See below for French)

In [this month's](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=18249) bulletin of CPNN I have written about the initiative of Pope Francis for nuclear disarmament, and, along with the bishops and churches of the Amazon, for sustainable development and the rights of indigenous peoples, key components of the culture of peace.

One of the initial reactions to the bulletin was to object that the Pope and the Roman Catholic Church do not support the culture of peace insofar as they continue to call homosexuality a disease and to oppose abortion. This point of view considers that a person's sexual orientation and a woman's control over reproduction are fundamental human rights and hence components of the culture of peace.

Of course the Pope's remarks about homosexuality and abortion reflect a long-standing dogma of the Roman Catholic Church, as well as many other religious institutions.

This debate reminds me of the excellent discussion about religion and culture of peace published in 2000 by Elise Boulding in her book [Cultures of Peace: The Hidden Side of History](http://peacemagazine.org/archive/v17n1p30.htm):

"Every religion then contains two cultures: the culture of violence and war and the culture of peaceableness. The holy war culture calls for mobilization against evil and is easily politicized. The culture of

the peaceable garden relies on a sense of the oneness of humankind, often taking the form of intentional communities based on peaceful and cooperative lifeways, sanctuaries for the nonviolent....". .

In my opinion, the Pope's initiatives go beyond the usual "two cultures" of religion. I see them as an important contribution to the agenda of history. Hence, at the conclusion of the bulletin I write that they "may be seen as a major step in the transition from a culture of war to a culture of peace."

It is the general theme of this blog that there is an agenda of history in the sense that certain problems/challenges are more urgent than others. This theme is present in the remarks quoted in the bulletin by Cardinal Czerny at the final press briefing of the Amazon Synod, that the ecological and human crisis is so deep that without a sense of urgency "we're not going to make it."

Nuclear disarmament is such a problem/challenge. Unless we can achieve it, the other components of the culture of peace, including human rights, will never be achieved.

As for the ecological crisis and the necessity of sustainable development, there is a sense in which they are less urgent than nuclear disarmament. The ecological threat is real but while a nuclear war could completely destroy our world in a matter of hours and days, the ecological threat is a matter of decades and centuries.

Unlike the perspective that I am presenting, it seems that people, and especially the young generation, are more conscious of the ecological threat than the nuclear threat. For them the evidence of global warming is visible every day, while the nuclear threat remains abstract and hidden. Therefore, it is tactically and strategically effective that nuclear disarmament be linked as much as possible to the movements for sustainable development.

Of course, the two issues are profoundly related in the sense that both concern preservation of our planet, and like all components of the culture of war and culture of peace they are part of a cultural

continuum. This was expressed by UN Secretary General Antonio Guterres: "Today peace faces a new danger: the climate emergency, which threatens our security, our livelihoods, and our lives. That is why it is the focus of this year's International Day of Peace." And it was emphasized in the effective mobilizations for the International Day of Peace in France by Mouvement de la Paix and by the analysis for the occasion by their spokesman Roland Nivet: "Climate and peace are the same fight. The struggles for peace and climate, social justice and human rights, nuclear disarmament are linked. They unite us today and must be the cement of our unity of action for tomorrow."

The initiatives of the Pope are especially timely because they support this linkage of nuclear disarmament and sustainable development and they send out this message to the Catholic churches around the world and their more than a billion religious followers.

* * * * *

Le pape, la religion et la culture de la paix

Dans le bulletin de CPNN de ce mois-ci, j'ai évoqué l'initiative du pape François en faveur du désarmement nucléaire et en faveur du développement durable et des droits des peuples autochtones, comme faisant partie des éléments essentiels de la culture de la paix. Ces derniers ont été faits avec les évêques et avec les églises de l'Amazonie.

L'une des premières réactions au bulletin a été de faire remarquer que le Pape et l'Église catholique romaine ne soutiennent pas complètement la culture de la paix dans la mesure où ils continuent de qualifier l'homosexualité de maladie et de s'opposer à l'avortement. Ces points de vue considèrent que l'orientation sexuelle

d'une personne et le contrôle de la procréation par une femme sont des droits de l'Homme fondamentaux et donc des éléments essentiels de la culture de la paix.

Bien sûr, les points de vue du pape sur l'homosexualité et l'avortement reflètent une prise de position de longue date de l'Église catholique romaine, ainsi que de nombreuses autres institutions religieuses.

Ce débat me rappelle l'excellente discussion sur la religion et la culture de la paix publiée en 2000 par Elise Boulding dans son livre "<http://peacemagazine.org/archive/v17n1p30.htm>> *Cultures of Peace: The Hidden Side of History*":

"Chaque religion contient alors deux cultures: la culture de la violence et de la guerre et la culture de la paix. La culture de la guerre sainte appelle à la mobilisation contre le mal et est facilement politisée. La culture du jardin pacifique repose sur le sentiment de l'unité de l'humanité, prenant souvent la forme de communautés intentionnelles basées sur des chemins de vie pacifiques et coopératifs, des sanctuaires pour les non-violents.... " . .

À mon avis, les initiatives du pape vont au-delà des "deux cultures" habituelles de la religion. Je les considère comme une contribution importante à l'ordre du jour de l'histoire. Par conséquent, à la fin du bulletin, j'écris qu'ils "pourraient être considérés comme une étape majeure dans la transition d'une culture de la guerre à une culture de la paix".

Le thème général de ce blog est qu'il existe un agenda de l'histoire en ce sens que certains problèmes - défis sont plus urgents que d'autres. Ce thème est présent dans les remarques citées dans le bulletin du cardinal Czerny lors de sa conférence de presse finale du Synode d'Amazonie, selon lesquelles la crise écologique et humaine est si profonde que, sans sentiment d'urgence, nous n'allons pas survivre.

Le désarmement nucléaire est un tel problème - défi ! À moins d'atteindre cet objectif, les autres éléments de la culture de la paix, y compris les droits de l'Homme, ne seront jamais atteints.

En ce qui concerne la crise écologique et la nécessité d'un développement durable, il est en quelque sorte moins urgent que le désarmement nucléaire. La menace écologique est réelle, mais son rythme est plus lent. Une guerre nucléaire pourrait complètement détruire notre monde en quelques heures et quelques jours alors que la menace écologique est une affaire de décennies et de siècles.

Contrairement à la perspective que je présente, il semble que les gens, et en particulier la jeune génération, soient plus conscients de la menace écologique que de la menace nucléaire. Pour eux, les preuves du réchauffement climatique sont visibles chaque jour, tandis que la menace nucléaire reste abstraite et cachée. Par conséquent, il est tactiquement et stratégiquement efficace de lier autant que possible le désarmement nucléaire aux mouvements en faveur du développement durable.

Bien entendu, les deux problèmes sont profondément liés en ce sens qu'ils concernent à la fois la préservation de notre planète et que, comme toutes les composantes de la culture de la guerre et de la culture de la paix, ils font partie d'un continuum culturel. Dans ce sens, le Secrétaire général de l'ONU, <https://www.un.org/fr/events/peaceday/sgmessage.shtml> Antonio Guterres, a déclaré: *"Aujourd'hui, la paix fait face à un nouveau danger : l'urgence climatique, qui menace notre sécurité, nos moyens de subsistance, notre vie. C'est pourquoi cette année la Journée internationale de la paix sera placée sous le thème de l'action climatique."* Et il a été souligné dans les mobilisations effectives pour la Journée internationale de la paix en France par le Mouvement de la paix et par l'analyse effectuée pour l'occasion par son porte-parole <https://culturedelapaix.org/blogs/Rennes/2019/09/21/intervention-de-roland-nivet-porte-parole-national-du-mouvement-de-la-paix-sexprimant-au-depart-de-la-marche-unitaire-pour-la-paix-et-le-climat-de-rennes/> Roland Nivet: *"Climat et paix même combat. Les luttes pour la paix et le climat, la justice*

sociale et les droits humains, le désarmement nucléaire sont liées. Elles nous unissent aujourd'hui et doivent être le ciment de notre unité d'action pour demain."

Les initiatives du pape sont particulièrement opportunes, car elles soutiennent ce lien entre le désarmement nucléaire et le développement durable et envoient ce message aux églises catholiques du monde entier et à leurs fidèles qui sont plus d'un milliard.



The International Day of Peace October 1, 2019

The International Day of Peace (IDP), as officially proclaimed by the United Nations, is certainly the most universal action for peace in our times, and there is no doubt that it contributes greatly to the consciousness throughout the world that we need to turn from the culture of war to a culture of peace.

With this in mind it would be good to be able to measure the IDP actions each year, to know if they are increasing or not, and to know if this is occurring throughout the world, or more in some regions than in others.

During the first decade of this century, extensive international surveys were conducted by the Culture of Peace Initiative (see surveys from 2005 and 2009 as https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/International_Day_of_Peace documented in Wikipedia), but they were discontinued, and there was nothing to replace them until 2017 when I conducted the <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=10613> first IDP survey from CPNN, searching for articles by Google and using other, less complete surveys.

This is now the third time that I have done the survey - not an easy task requiring something like 100 hours of labor - and I continue to find hundreds of events throughout the world, with the largest number from USA/Canada and Western Europe.

There is no doubt that, despite my best efforts, we continue to underestimate the number and scope of actions involved. Many actions

are not put on the internet. In addition to the languages recognized by the United Nations (English, French, Russian, Arabic, Chinese and Spanish), I have searched via Google in Ukrainian, German and Portuguese, but no doubt there are actions described in articles in other languages as well.

There are other surveys of IDP events, but it is difficult to assess their data in some cases.

Pathways to Peace, the successor to the Culture of Peace Initiative, provides a map where people can enter their actions for the IDP. [This year's map](https://internationaldayofpeace.org/event-map/) has 642 entries, but perhaps half of them are from 2018, and perhaps half of the entries from 2019 are marked as meditation (not action in the sense defined by CPNN). The others from 2019 that are marked as music, march or multiple actions have been included in the CPNN survey.

The [Campaign for Nonviolence](https://paceebene.org/cnv-actions-list) lists CNV 3314 total actions, mostly in the United States, but this includes multiple actions by the 205 sites listed on their map. I have included all the 205 sites in the CPNN data.

[One Day One Choir](http://www.onedayonechoir.org/whos-singing/) says that for the International Day of Peace "since we started in 2014, more than a million people around the world have connected with us to sing for peace and unity," There are almost a thousand entries on their map of the world, but I could not use the data because it seems to be an accumulation of all the events since 2014, with no indication in what year or years the action occurred.

[The website of Montessori schools](http://singpeacearoundtheworld.com) says that "In 2017, "Sing Peace" involved over 150,000 children from some 65 different countries." The site provides a listing of 1141 schools "signed up to sing" and these are shown on a map of the world,, but as in the case of OneDayOneChoir, it is not clear if this is an accumulation of data over many years or if it refers to actions in 2019.

In addition, I should mention the website of <http://peaceoneday.org/about> Peace One Day which states that "throughout the years, millions of people have been active on Peace Day in every country of the world. . . In 2016, after several years work with global management consulting firm McKinsey & Company, it was estimated that 2.2 billion people had been exposed to the Peace Day message, that 940 million were aware of the day and that 16 million behaved more peacefully as a result." But since the website provides no listing or source for particular events, I don't see how its claims can be verified.

Failing to realize that the data from One Day One Choir and Montessori Sing Peace were not necessarily up-to-date, I included their data in the totals last year (2018). For that reason it makes no sense to compare this year's CPNN total of 655 to last year's total of 835. Although it is not possible to be precise, it seems likely that the number of IDP actions listed on CPNN might be as much as doubled if it were possible to obtain up-to-date information from One Day One Choir and the Montessori Schools.

Despite the incompleteness of the quantitative data, there is plenty of qualitative information to be found in the CPNN survey, as described in <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=16862> this month's CPNN bulletin, and I think this justifies the labor involved. For example, it turns out that data cited from Colombia, Democratic Republic of Congo, France, Ukraine, and Yemen are not reflected in the other surveys mentioned above.



What really happened in Zimbabwe September 1, 2019

On September 7 the New York Times carried several very long articles about former Zimbabwe President Robert Mugabe who had just died, saying that he was a "tyrant" and that he "presided over the decline of one of Africa's most prosperous lands."

At one point they describe his seizure of white-owned farms. "By 1998, although Mr. Mugabe ha promised new land for 162,000 black familes, only 71,000 white households had been resettled. Then came a dramatic turn. Starting around 2000, Mr. Mugabe's lieutenants sent squads of young men to invade hundreds of white-owned farms and chase away their owners. The campaign took a huge toll. Over two years, nearly all of the country's white-owned land had been redistributed . . . The violent agricultural revolution had come with a heavy price. The economy was collapsing as farmland fell into disuse and peasant farmers struggled to grow crops without fertilizer, irrigation, farm equipment, money or seeds."

But we get a different story about this if we look for an African source, in this case <a href="<https://www.theeastafrican.co.ke/news/africa/Robert-Mugabe-reign/4552902-5263814-r2u8e7/index.html>">The East African.

"However, the land grab was instigated by Britain itself when it went against the spirit of the 1979 Lancaster House Agreement that stated that the former colonial power was to provide the funds for compensating Zimbabwean British settler farmers who were willing to

sell their land back to the government. This agreement was signed by the Conservative Party under the leadership of Margaret Thatcher.

"When New Labour came to power in 1997 under prime minister Tony Blair, the UK government unilaterally scrapped the arrangement.

"President Mugabe was then adamant that his government would not initiate a land buy-out scheme for what had been stolen and taken for free from Africans. These facts were corroborated by the current British premier, Boris Johnson, when he was still a journalist.

"Mugabe then launched the so-called "Land Grab" that attracted economic sanctions from Western countries, making Zimbabwe a pariah nation, collapsing almost every sector of the economy."

The New York Times article mentions only in passing the Lancaster House Agreement that ended colonial rule and provided for Zimbabwe's independence, and they do not mention that part of the agreement was that the UK (and the US) would provide funds for land reform.

Nor do they mention that the UK unilaterally scrapped the agreement.

And in describing "the decline of one of Africa's most prosperous lands", the Times does not mention that Zimbabwe was the victim of economic sanctions.

In other words, "blame the victim!"

More detail is available in an <https://www.politicsweb.co.za/opinion/in-defence-of-my-zimbabwe-policy--thabo-mbeki> article by Thabo Mbeki who succeeded Nelson Mandela as President of South Africa:

"When the war veterans and others began to occupy white-owned farms, we intervened first of all with Prime Minister Tony Blair in 1998 to encourage the UK Government to honour the commitment that had been made at Lancaster House in 1979 to give the Government

of Zimbabwe the financial means to carry out the required land redistribution in a non-confrontational manner.

"This led to the September 1998 International Donors' Conference on Land Reform and Resettlement held in Harare, which the British Government attended, but whose very positive decisions were not implemented, thanks to the negative attitude adopted by the very same British Government.

"Unfortunately, contrary to what the Conservative Prime Ministers Margaret Thatcher and John Major had agreed, Tony Blair's Secretary of State for International Development, Claire Short, repudiated the commitment to honour the undertaking made at Lancaster House.

Reacting to the death of Mugabe, Thabo Mbeki gives us a very different assessment of his role in Africa:

"Mugabe will be remembered as outstanding fighter for the liberation not only of the people of Zimbabwe but also all other colonially and racially oppressed peoples", Mbeki said. . . . "Zimbabwe has lost a father of the nation! As Africans, we have lost an eminent leader of our victorious struggle for national liberation!"

As for the New York Times, we should question their claim to print "All the News That's Fit to Print."



The UN Resolution for the Culture of Peace August 1, 2019

This summer and fall is seeing an increase in the number of [international conferences dedicated to the culture of peace](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=16380) and basing their analysis on the Declaration and Program of Action for a Culture of Peace that was adopted 20 years ago by the UN General Assembly.

The UN resolution provides a holistic, positive view of peace. For each of the eight aspects of the culture of war, it proposes the alternative as described [here](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?page_id=754). The resolution proposes specific actions to promote each of these eight program areas. And furthermore, it calls for a global movement for a culture of peace through partnerships between an among international, national and civil society organizations promoted through systems of information exchange (such as the Culture of Peace News Network) on their initiatives.

The struggle for a culture of peace could gain much more force if this resolution were used as the basis for analysis and practice by more organizations around the world, but unfortunately it is relatively unknown.

The situation reminds me of the use of another landmark UN document, the Universal Declaration of Human Rights (UNDHR).

The adoption of the UNDHR by the UN General Assembly in 1948 did not immediately yield results. For the first 40 years the document sat on the shelf and was rarely mentioned, as shown in the following graph which shows the

citations of human rights in academic publications as monitored by the Science Citation Index. It has only in recent years that references have exploded into thousands of times per year.

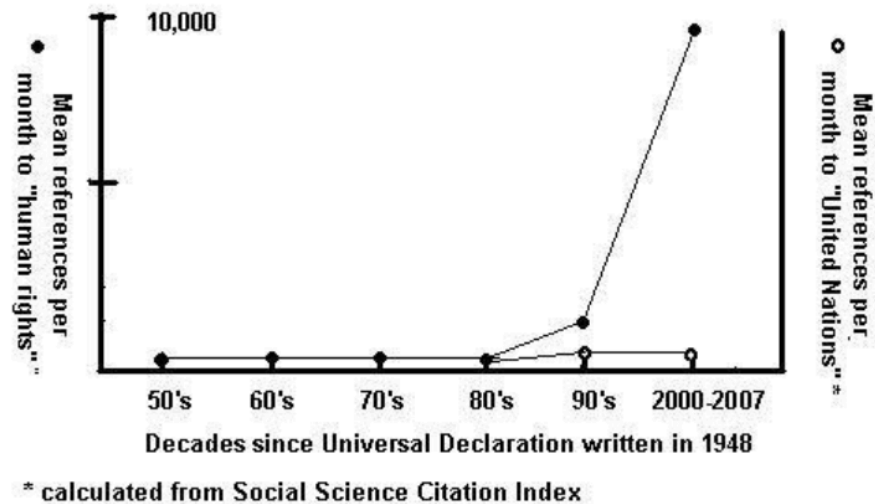


Figure drawn from my book <a href="<http://culture-of-peace.info/books/worldpeace/civil-society-3.html>">World Peace through the Town Hall.

Now over 70 years after its adoption, the Universal Declaration of Human Rights has been taken up by thousands of other organizations and struggles in all social movements as a powerful tool for justice.

We may assume that the increased attention to human rights after the 1970s was largely due to the Nobel Peace Prize of 1977 to Amnesty International because of their efforts for human rights.

Hopefully, we will not have to wait another 20 years for such effective use of the Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace. The work for culture of peace has been nominated for the Nobel Peace Prize in recent years, and if it were to be recognized by the Prize, that could help produce the kind of universal recognition and historical impact as that of the UNDHR.



Consciousness + Institutional Change = Culture of Peace July 1, 2019

People are taking to the streets to defend human rights and demand democracy around the world, including Hong Kong, Russia, Sudan, Algeria, Czech Republic and Brazil as described on the pages of CPNN and reviewed in [this month's CPNN bulletin](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=16169).

They join the millions of people who have taken to the streets for human rights and democracy in the last few years in [France](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=14697) , [Germany](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=14166) and the [United States](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11735).

And perhaps most important, it is the new generation that has often taken the lead, as we have seen in the [global student movement](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=16440) to demand that we change the policies that are contributing to global warming. This is the [new generation](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=10680) that is on the front lines every year to celebrate the international day of peace.

We see the development of a global, universal consciousness. But is it strong enough to counter the rise of authoritarian governance that is also developing at this moment of history?

In [my little utopian novella](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/promisedland.html) I have imagined that people will take to the streets to resist the imposition of fascism

after the present system crashes. It was fascism that was installed when the financial system collapsed in the 1930's?

I come from the generation of the 60's which also saw people taking to the streets to oppose the American war in Vietnam. In fact, in the 1990's when we looked around the table of UNESCO workers developing the Culture of Peace Program, it turned out most of us had been involved in the movements of the 60's in one way or another in France, Ecuador, Costa Rica and the United States. The consciousness developed in the 60's came to fruition in the 90's.

But consciousness is not enough. We need institutional change towards a culture of peace such as the initiative developed thanks to the leadership of Federico Mayor at UNESCO in the 1990's. The United Nations resolution for a culture of peace which he inspired will have its 20th anniversary this September and will be celebrated at the annual High Level Meeting on the Culture of Peace at UN headquarters.

To see and understand these institutional changes, we cannot depend on the commercial media to which they are almost invisible. This was the case with the UNESCO culture of peace initiative, which was never mentioned in the American press at the time despite our signed agreements with two American institutions with 50 million members, the American Association of Retired Persons and the National Council of Churches and the 75 million signatures obtained around the world.

At CPNN we provide an alternative media that seeks out news about institutional change towards a culture of peace. A good example is the adoption of restorative justice principles and practices by the entire judicial system of Brazil, as described this month in CPNN. Over the years we have followed this initiative that was largely due to the work of Judge Leoberto Brancher. I don't think it is by accident that prior to this he was involved in the development of

city culture of peace commissions that came out of the UNESCO program and the UN Decade for a Culture of Peace.

We need more such institutional change if we are to harness the consciousness of people in the coming decade when the global financial system has crashed and a window of opportunity opens for us to move from the culture of war to a culture of peace.



Roadmap for peace activism June 1, 2019

In this month's bulletin of CPNN we try to identify those to whom we can look for peace leadership in these turbulent times. Let us consider their actions and advice.

Let's listen first to the new generation of youth activists.

The Panafrican Youth Network for the Culture of Peace has provided a [roadmap for actions in Gabon](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=15921), which can serve as a model everywhere. It includes promotion of a culture of peace, support for the UN SR resolution 2250 on youth, peace and security, and development of social enterprises for youth employment.

The Resolution 2250 is especially important because provides a link between the developing global youth movement which has taken the lead in the fight to save the climate to global warming (see [blog this April](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=795)) and the United Nations which, despite its weakness at the present moment of history, is still our best hope for a future institutional base for the culture of peace (see blog on the [paradox of the United Nations](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=700)). Resolution 2250 was adopted as the result of several years of intensive [lobbying by youth organizations](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=4790) for the UN to recognize and guarantee the role of youth in peacebuilding and violence prevention.

At the same time, let us also listen to "the Elders." Mary Robinson, now President of the Elders, formerly President of Ireland and UN Commissioner for Human Rights, recalls [the founding of their organization by Nelson Mandela](https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_continue=114&v=TvVo6z5mG08) in 2007. "At first I was quite skeptical. Isn't it a bit arrogant to want to be elders for the global village. But as soon as he [Nelson Mandela] sat with us and talked, it was as if we had a mandate that was overwhelmingly important."

The Elders continue to be involved as peacemakers around the world and to give us good advice. [Most recently in Ethiopia](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=15877), they have lauded efforts to establish universal health care. As stated by Mandela's widow, Graça Machel, "Health is a human right, and health workers are human rights champions." Among [other priorities identified by the Elders](http://theelders.org) are the development of Green economies, the continuation of the Colombia peace process, multilateralism as now championed by China (while it seems increasingly abandoned in the West), and a solution to the terrible suffering in the Middle East by means of a two-state solution for Israel and Palestine.

And let us listen to those who have won the Nobel Peace Prize. The Nobel Women's Initiative recently brought 50 women from over 20 countries together in Monrovia, Liberia to discuss [feminism, power, activism and peace](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=15860). According to one of the participants, "the overarching theme was that we (women) are powerful and worthy; that we must claim our space, we must use our voice and we must not ask for permission to do so."

One of the themes at Monrovia was the need for "self and collective care, wellbeing and healing as critical components in our struggles for rights, justice and peace. We heard from Jody Williams and Rigoberta Menchú Tum on how they look after themselves and how they continue to do the work that they do. Jody mentioned how easy it is to feel overwhelmed by urgency and righteous indignation,

however with time she has learned the value of granting herself personal time and space. By exposing their own humanity and vulnerability, these powerhouse women let the young people in the room know that it's ok to not feel strong sometimes."

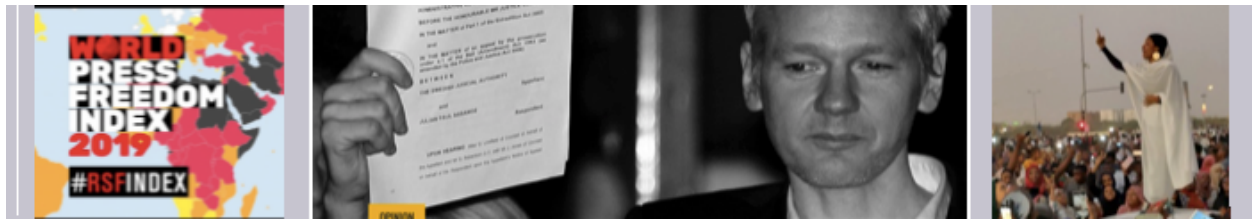
Another major theme at Monrovia was the need for alliance building, tapping into different networks on a local and global scale. There was a commitment to feminist leadership, to multi-generational organising and to building communities of care.

Alliance-building was also an important theme in the work of the Panafrican Youth Network for Peace Culture; they are urged to collaborate with other youth organizations for greater synergy and social impact.

A concrete example of alliance-building comes from the plans for the [17th World Summit of Nobel Peace Laureates](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=15841). In addition to at least 21 Nobel Laureates, the meeting expects to include representatives of the following Institutions: American Friends Service Committee, Tunisian National Dialogue Quartet, International Peace Bureau, Pugwash Conferences on Science and World Affairs, Albert Schweitzer Institute, International Campaign to Ban Landmines, Amnesty International, Institute of International Law and the Kim Dae-Jung Presidential Library and Museum.

The preceding themes, activism, affiliation, personal integration and world historic consciousness, correspond to steps of consciousness development identified in the survey of great peace activists described in my 1986 book, [Psychology for Peace Activists](http://culture-of-peace.info/ppa/title-page.html). They provide a universal roadmap for the development of peace activism.

Let us continue to listen to the youth, to the women, to the Elders, to the Nobel Peace Laureates, and let us strengthen our commitment to activism, affiliation, personal integration and world historic consciousness as we work for the transition to a culture of peace !



Why Julian Assange is so important
May 1, 2019
(See below for French)

Julian Assange has been arrested, imprisoned threatened with extradition to the US where he could face solitary confinement or death. It seems he is considered to be extremely dangerous by the US and its allies. Why? Because he has exposed the weakness of the culture of war - its secrecy and lies.

As we have analyzed <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=613> previously, there has been so much advance in both democracy and anti-war consciousness over the past few centuries that the state has found it increasingly difficult to get popular support for its wars, overt and covert, and its threats of war. People no longer will vote for this. To get around this problem and to continue its culture of war, the state has increasingly resorted to secret war, secret threats, and outright lies in order to justify its overt warfare. The war against Vietnam was justified by an invented attack in the Gulf of Tonkin. The war against Iraq was justified by the invented "weapons of mass destruction."

The control of information has become a crucial means for the culture of war - without this control it cannot be sustained.

In the past, only a few of the secrets and lies of the US and its allies were revealed, such as the Gulf of Tonkin and the "weapons of mass destruction." But thanks to Julian Assange and his organization Wikileaks, we have learned about many more secrets and lies in the past few years.

How do governments react? They certainly do not apologize and promise to tell the truth! Instead they try to control the media. As described in [CPNN](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=15763) this month, freedom of the press is under attack. And government lying has become so commonplace that the current US president tells obvious lies almost every day and has surrounded himself with advisors that will do the same. In fact, the repeated lying by the US president and his advisors is one of the few conclusions of the long-awaited "Mueller report" in the US. But go one step further. Is the Mueller report telling the truth? Although the commercial media seems to think so, there are some independent observers who think that the Mueller report, like the Warren report after the assassination of Kennedy, may turn out to be an elaborate coverup. Given the current plethora of government lies, we should remain skeptical.

And how do the commercial media react? They criticize governments on many issues, but when it comes to questions of war and peace they repeat the governments' lies without question. A case in point is the media coverage of events in Venezuela over the past few months. [As we have shown recently in CPNN](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=15245), it is almost impossible to learn from the commercial media what is really happening in Venezuela. And most recently, the US government lies about the coup attempt were headlined without question, not only by Fox News, but by the New York Times, Washington Post, Guardian, BBC, etc.

This is not sustainable. As famously expressed by Abraham Lincoln: "You can fool all the people some of the time and some of the people all the time, but you cannot fool all the people all the time."

People no longer believe in their governments. One of the effects is their increasingly erratic voting patterns. People are now voting for the most anti-establishment candidates such as Trump and Bolsonaro. Consequent to this, the government policies that result have become increasingly erratic, upsetting the traditional balances and structures of international relations.

Now people are starting to disbelieve the mass media as well. What will be the effect of this?

One thing we can say for certain. These trends are not sustainable!

And they come at a time when there are other trends that cannot be sustained: the increasing gap between rich and poor, the destruction of the environment, the changing of the climate, the structure of global finance based on debt and speculation that far exceeds actual production, burgeoning military production and sales, and the nuclear arms race increasingly out of control.

Analyzing the accumulation of such unsustainable contradictions in the Soviet Union in 1980, [Johan Galtung](http://www.oldsite.transnational.org/SAJT/forum/meet/2004/Galtung_USempireFall.html) predicted the collapse of the Soviet Empire by 1990. He was correct. And analyzing the accumulation of such unsustainable contradictions in the American empire, he has predicted its collapse by 2020. Yes, next year !

And speaking of the collapse of empire, we must consider the key role of confidence and lack of confidence of the people in their government and media.

I saw this living from time to time in the Soviet Union in the years before its collapse. People no longer believed their government or their media. As they said, you find no truth in Pravda and no true information in Izvestia. President Gorbachev tried to correct this with his "glasnost and perestroika" but it was too little and too late. When the Soviet economy crashed, the people did not come onto the streets to support their government or reconstruct it. Instead, they washed their hands of it, saying in effect, "let it crash, it is not worth saving."

If the global economy crashes (next year?), who will come into the streets to save it?

When the global economy and national governments crashed in the 1930's, what happened? We fell back on the culture of war in its extreme form, fascism. And eventually, world war.

Let us not allow this to happen again ! Let us prepare, instead, for a transition to the culture of peace.

In previous blogs we have explored the various trends that could potentially contribute to such a transition:

- * a global student movement

- * a "rural-urban continuum" based on solar energy and electric vehicles

- * the preparation for a United Nations run by direct representatives of the people instead of by nation-states.

We don't need a Chinese proverb to tell us that a crisis is an opportunity as well as a danger.

Let us not be distracted by the lies of governments and their media supporters, but keep on working positively on these and other potential "opportunities" that can emerge from the present crisis.

* * * * *

Pourquoi Julian Assange est si important

Julian Assange a été arrêté, emprisonné et menacé d'extradition vers les États-Unis où il pourrait être condamné à l'isolement ou à la peine de mort. Il semble qu'il soit considéré comme extrêmement dangereux par les États-Unis et leurs alliés. Pourquoi? Parce qu'il a exposé la faiblesse de la culture de la guerre - son secret et ses mensonges.

Comme nous l'avons analysé précédemment, la démocratie et la conscience anti-guerre ont tellement progressé au cours des derniers siècles que l'État a eu de plus en plus de mal à obtenir le soutien populaire de ses guerres, ouvertes et secrètes, et de ses menaces de guerre. . Les gens ne voteront plus pour cela. Pour contourner ce problème et poursuivre sa culture de la guerre, l'État a de plus en plus recours à la guerre secrète, à des menaces secrètes et à des mensonges flagrants pour justifier sa guerre ouverte. La guerre contre le Vietnam était justifiée par une attaque inventée dans le golfe du Tonkin. La guerre contre l'Irak était justifiée par les "armes de destruction massive" inventées.

Le contrôle de l'information est devenu un moyen crucial pour la culture de la guerre - sans ce contrôle, il ne peut être maintenu.

Julian Assange et Wikileaks, ainsi que leurs collègues et sympathisants, constituent une grave menace pour l'État, car ils ont exposé les secrets et les mensonges essentiels à leur culture de guerre.

Dans le passé, seuls quelques-uns des secrets et des mensonges des États-Unis et de leurs alliés ont été révélés, tels que le golfe du Tonkin et les "armes de destruction massive". Mais grâce à Julian Assange et à son organisation Wikileaks, nous avons appris beaucoup plus de secrets et de mensonges au cours des dernières années.

Comment réagissent les gouvernements? Ils ne s'excusent certainement pas et ne promettent pas de dire la vérité! Au lieu de cela, ils essaient de contrôler les médias. Comme décrit dans CPNN de ce mois-ci, la liberté de la presse est attaquée. Et le gouvernement menteur est devenu si banal que l'actuel président des États-Unis dit des mensonges évidents presque tous les jours et s'est entouré de conseillers qui feront de même. En fait, les mensonges répétés du président américain et de ses conseillers est l'une des rares conclusions du "rapport Mueller" tant attendu aux États-Unis. Mais allez un peu plus loin. Le rapport de Mueller dit-il la vérité? Bien que les médias commerciaux semblent le penser, certains observateurs

indépendants pensent que le rapport Mueller, comme celui de Warren après l'assassinat de Kennedy, pourrait s'avérer être une dissimulation complexe. Compte tenu de la pléthore actuelle de mensonges du gouvernement, nous devrions rester sceptiques.

Et comment réagissent les médias commerciaux? Ils critiquent les gouvernements, mais s'agissant des questions de guerre et de paix, ils répètent sans aucun doute les mensonges des gouvernements. La couverture médiatique des événements en Venezuela au cours des derniers mois en est un exemple. Comme nous l'avons montré récemment dans CPNN, il est presque impossible d'apprendre des médias commerciaux ce qui se passe réellement dans Venezuela. Et tout récemment, les mensonges du gouvernement américain sur la tentative de coup d'État au Venezuela ont été titrés sans poser de questions, pas seulement par Fox News, mais également par le New York Times, le Washington Post, le Guardian, la BBC, etc.

Ce n'est pas durable. Comme le dit si bien Abraham Lincoln: "Vous pouvez toujours duper beaucoup de monde et parfois tout le monde, mais vous ne pouvez pas duper tout le monde tout le temps".

Les gens ne croient plus en leurs gouvernements. Un des effets est leur mode de vote de plus en plus erratique. Les gens votent maintenant pour les candidats les plus opposés à l'établissement, tels que Trump et Bolsonaro. En conséquence, les politiques gouvernementales qui en résultent sont devenues de plus en plus erratiques, bouleversant les équilibres et structures traditionnels des relations internationales.

Maintenant, les gens commencent à ne plus croire aux médias. Quel sera l'effet de cela?

Une chose que nous pouvons dire avec certitude. Ces tendances ne sont pas durables!

Et elles surviennent à un moment où d'autres tendances ne peuvent être maintenues: la destruction de l'environnement, la modification du climat, la structure de la finance mondiale fondée sur l'endettement et

la spéculation qui dépassent de loin la production réelle, la production et les ventes militaires en plein essor, et la course aux armements nucléaires de plus en plus incontrôlable.

En analysant l'accumulation de telles contradictions insoutenables en Union soviétique en 1980, Johan Galtung a prédit l'effondrement de l'empire soviétique en 1990. Il avait raison. Et analysant l'accumulation de telles contradictions insoutenables dans l'empire américain, il a prédit son effondrement d'ici 2020. Oui, l'année prochaine!

Et en parlant de l'effondrement de l'empire, nous devons considérer le rôle clé de la confiance et du manque de confiance des citoyens envers leur gouvernement et leurs médias.

Je l'ai vu quand j'ai vécu de temps en temps en Union soviétique au cours des années précédant son effondrement. Les gens ne croyaient plus ni à leur gouvernement ni à leurs médias. Comme ils l'ont dit, vous ne trouvez aucune vérité dans Pravda et aucune information vraie dans Izvestia. Le président Gorbatchev a essayé de corriger cela avec sa "glasnost and perestroika" mais c'était trop peu et trop tard. Lorsque l'économie soviétique s'est effondrée, les gens ne sont pas descendus dans les rues pour soutenir leur gouvernement ou le reconstruire. Au lieu de cela, ils se lavent les mains en disant, en effet, "laissez-le s'écraser, cela ne vaut pas la peine d'être sauvé".

Si l'écoomy mondial s'écrase (l'année prochaine?), qui viendra dans les rues pour le sauver?

Que s'est-il passé lorsque l'économie mondiale et les gouvernements nationaux se sont effondrés dans les années trente? Nous nous sommes rabattus sur la culture de la guerre sous sa forme extrême, le fascisme. Et finalement, une guerre mondiale.

Ne permettons pas que cela se reproduise! Préparons-nous plutôt à une transition vers la culture de la paix.

Dans des blogs précédents, nous avons exploré les différentes tendances qui peuvent contribuer à une telle transition:

- * un mouvement étudiant mondial
- * un «continuum rural-urbain» basé sur l'énergie solaire et les véhicules électriques
- * la préparation à une ONU dirigée par le peuple plutôt que par les États-nations.

Nous n'avons pas besoin d'un proverbe chinois pour nous dire que la crise est à la fois une opportunité et un danger.

Ne soyons pas distraits par les mensonges des gouvernements et de leurs partisans des médias, mais continuons à travailler de manière positive sur ces "opportunités" potentielles et d'autres qui peuvent émerger de la crise actuelle.



CAN STUDENTS BECOME A REVOLUTIONARY FORCE?

April 1, 2019

(See below for French)

As often remarked in this blog, the world is in such a mess that we need radical action. In fact we need revolutionary change.

But where can it come from? Who can be the revolutionary actors?

A century ago, it was thought by some that revolution would come from industrial workers.

They were constantly and obviously exploited by their capitalist bosses.

They were concentrated in large numbers in factories

They had the power to stop production by going on strike.

Today there are few such factories in the rich countries of the North. Factories have been automated or transferred to China and the poor countries of the South.

We don't hear anymore that factory workers will change the world.

On the other hand, as described this month on CPNN, it seems we are now starting to see student strikes to demand that their governments address the problem of climate change. Can this movement become revolutionary?

Students are beginning to see that their world is being exploited by their governments and that their schools seem to be in complicity with the governments.

Students are concentrated in large numbers in schools.

Their strikes do not stop production in the short term, but in the long term their compliance is necessary if governments are to continue their inaction. At least that is the hope of the American Youth Climate Strike who say in their mission statement that "if the social order is disrupted by our refusal to attend school, then the system is forced to face the climate crisis and enact change."

Students today have a tool that was not available to workers a century ago. They can connect up rapidly everywhere by means of social media. An example of this is the initiative of Greta Thunberg whose actions have inspired the student movement around the world. Her twitter accounts and her website, <https://www.fridaysforfuture.org>, list events in 1325 places in 98 countries going on strike on March 15, including Washington DC, Moscow, Mumbai, Shanghai, Lagos, Rio de Janeiro, Sydney, Nuuk, Paris, Nairobi, Santiago, New York, London Hong Kong, Berlin, Tel Aviv, Toronto, Beirut, Zurich, Kyiv, Havana, Cork, Kampala, Buenos Aires, Seoul, Cape Town, Kyoto, Mexico City, Brussels, Porto Vila, Los Angeles, Rome, Kuala Lumpur, Madrid, Auckland and Södertälje just to name a few.

What else does this student movement need to become truly revolutionary?

They would become more powerful by broadening their agenda to include other issues related to the question of environmental catastrophe. One such issue should be nuclear disarmament, given that a nuclear war would be even more catastrophic than global warming.

In the long run both are important components of a global agenda to move from the culture of war to a culture of peace.

And they need to develop alliances with other movements that contribute to a culture of peace. One such alliance is the movement for equality of women, given that women have always been exploited and kept down by the culture of war and have usually taken the lead in movements for peace.

The largest mobilizations of the student strike movement have taken place in the rich countries of Europe and North America. To become more effective they need to link up with students in the poor countries of the South, understanding and supporting their needs for education and development. This is not simple, since schools in the North may seem irrelevant, even oppressive, while education in the South is more often seen as liberation.

Insofar as the student strike movement broadens its agenda, other movements would be wise to accept their leadership. It may not always be easy for older generations to accept the leadership of the young. This was a problem in the 60's in France when the organized workers refused to march with the revolutionary students, and in the US when the older peace activists refused to accept any leadership from the youth such as those of SDS (the Students for a Democratic Society). On the other hand, in South Africa, when the students took up the struggle against apartheid, their leadership was widely accepted by the older generation who were in prison or exile, and, as a result, this led to one of the greatest victories for justice in our times.

All this may seem fantastic in the face of the monolithic American empire and its alliances throughout the world, but, as often remarked in this blog, the empire is crashing and we are coming into times of extraordinary change - and opportunity as well as danger. Let us hope that the students can rise to the challenge of leading us towards a better world.

* * * * *

LES ÉTUDIANTS: PEUVENT-T-ILS DEVENIR UNE FORCE RÉVOLUTIONNAIRE?

Comme souvent remarqué dans ce blog, le monde est dans un tel désordre qu'il faut une action radicale. En fait, nous avons besoin d'un changement révolutionnaire.

Mais d'où peut-il provenir? Qui peut être les acteurs révolutionnaires?

Il y a un siècle, certains pensaient que la révolution viendrait des ouvriers de l'industrie.

- Ils ont été constamment et évidemment exploités par leurs patrons capitalistes.

- Ils étaient concentrés en grand nombre dans des usines

- = Ils avaient le pouvoir d'arrêter la production en se mettant en grève.

Aujourd'hui, il existe peu d'usines de ce type dans les pays riches du Nord. Des usines ont été automatisées ou transférées en Chine et dans les pays pauvres du Sud.

Nous n'entendons plus dire que les ouvriers d'usine vont changer le monde.

Par ailleurs, comme indiqué ce mois-ci sur CPNN, il semble que nous commençons maintenant à assister à des grèves d'étudiants pour demander à leurs gouvernements de s'attaquer au problème du changement climatique. Ce mouvement peut-il devenir révolutionnaire?

- Les étudiants commencent à voir que leur monde est exploité par leurs gouvernements et que leurs écoles semblent être en complicité avec les gouvernements.

- Les étudiants sont concentrés en grand nombre dans les écoles.

- Leurs grèves n'arrêtent pas la production à court terme mais, à long terme, leur mise en conformité est nécessaire pour que les gouvernements puissent continuer leur inaction. C'est du moins l'espoir de la Youth Strike américaine qui affirme dans sa déclaration de mission que "si l'ordre social est perturbé par notre refus de fréquenter l'école, le système est obligé de faire face à la crise climatique et d'adopter des changements".

- Les étudiants disposent aujourd'hui d'un outil qui n'était pas disponible pour les travailleurs il y a un siècle. Ils peuvent se

connecter rapidement partout via les médias sociaux. L'initiative de Greta Thunberg, dont les actions ont inspiré le mouvement étudiant dans le monde entier, en est un exemple. Ses comptes Twitter et son site Web, <https://www.fridaysforfuture.org>, répertorient des événements dans 1325 lieux dans 98 pays qui entrent en grève le 15 mars, y compris Washington DC, Moscou, Bombay, Shanghai, Lagos, Rio de Janeiro, Sydney, Paris, Nairobi, Santiago, New York, Londres Hong Kong, Berlin, Tel Aviv, Toronto, Beyrouth, Zurich, Kiev, La Havane, Cork, Kampala, Buenos Aires, Séoul, Le Cap, Kyoto, Mexico, Bruxelles, Por Vila, Los Angeles, Rome, Kuala Lumpur, Madrid, Auckland et Södertälje pour n'en nommer que quelques-uns.

De quoi d'autre ce mouvement étudiant a-t-il besoin pour devenir vraiment révolutionnaire?

Ils deviendraient plus puissants en élargissant leur programme à d'autres questions liées à la catastrophe environnementale. Un de ces problèmes devrait être le désarmement nucléaire, étant donné qu'une guerre nucléaire serait encore plus catastrophique que le réchauffement climatique. À long terme, les deux sont des éléments importants d'un programme mondial visant à passer de la culture de la guerre à une culture de la paix.

Et ils doivent développer des alliances avec d'autres mouvements qui contribuent à une culture de la paix. L'une de ces alliances est le mouvement pour l'égalité des femmes, étant donné que les femmes ont toujours été exploitées et maintenues pour compte par la culture de la guerre et ont généralement pris la tête des mouvements pour la paix.

Les plus grandes mobilisations du mouvement de grève étudiante ont eu lieu dans les pays riches d'Europe et d'Amérique du Nord. Pour être plus forts, ils doivent établir des liens avec des étudiants des pays pauvres du Sud, comprendre et soutenir leurs besoins en matière d'éducation et de développement. Cela n'est pas simple, car les écoles du Nord peuvent sembler hors de propos, voire oppressives, tandis que l'éducation au Sud est plus souvent perçue comme une libération.

Dans la mesure où le mouvement de grève étudiante élargit son agenda, il serait sage que d'autres mouvements acceptent leur leadership. Il n'est peut-être pas toujours facile pour les générations plus âgées d'accepter le leadership des jeunes. C'était un problème

dans les années 60 en France lorsque les travailleurs organisés ont refusé de marcher avec les étudiants révolutionnaires, et aux États-Unis lorsque les militants pacifistes plus âgés ont refusé d'accepter un leadership de la jeunesse tel que ceux du SDS (Les étudiants pour une société démocratique).). En revanche, en Afrique du Sud, lorsque les étudiants ont entrepris la lutte contre l'apartheid, leur leadership a été largement accepté par la génération la plus âgée emprisonnée ou exilée, ce qui a permis à l'une des plus grandes victoires de la justice à notre époque. d'être remportée.

Tout cela peut sembler fantastique face à l'empire américain monolithique et à ses alliances à travers le monde, mais, comme le souligne souvent ce blog, l'empire s'effondre et nous entrons dans une période de changements extraordinaires - d'opportunités et de dangers. Espérons que les étudiants pourront relever le défi de nous conduire vers un monde meilleur.



How to prepare for a global financial crash: Rural-urban continuum
and electric vehicles
(March 1, 2019)
(See below for French)

In this blog [we have often proposed that the culture of war is not sustainable and that the American empire is destined to crash for the same reasons that the Soviet empire crashed](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=651). It can be an opportunity for a transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace. However, the crash of the American empire may well be accompanied (caused) by a global financial crash with suffering for ordinary people, as it did for the Soviet people 30 years ago.

In a financial crash the cities are especially vulnerable. They depend on daily food deliveries to supermarkets that often come long distances by plane and truck.

It is precisely this delivery system that is at risk in a global financial crash. Not to mention industrial agriculture. Both depend on adequate supplies of gasoline and diesel fuel for trucks, planes and tractors, and the fuel, in turn, is largely dependent on a global system of oil tankers which, in turn, depends up/on consistent financial support.

To site an historical precedent, following the financial crash of 1929, the number of freighters at sea fell drastically due to lack of financial support. In 1929 the world was less urbanized and the cities were

less dependent on food deliveries by plane and truck. Much of their food came from local suppliers who were, in turn, less dependent on industrial methods.

That is no longer the case. Small local farms have been replaced by industrial agriculture that is concentrated in regions far from most cities.

One solution to this problem lies in [the recent proposal of José Graziano da Silva](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=15206), Director-General of the [Food and Agriculture Organization](#) (FAO), addressing a UN conference discussing common challenges to the [Sustainable Development Goals](#) (SDGs), such as climate change and food security: “Sustainable development calls for the strengthening of rural-urban linkages based on a territorial approach,” he said, pushing for “a rural-urban continuum.”

In fact, this process is already underway on a small scale as cities develop networks of farmer’s markets linked to small farms in the region around them, and as young people increasingly turn to subsistence farming near these cities.

There is a second component needed for this solution: a shift from dependence on fossil fuel for trucks and tractors to use of electric trucks and tractors recharged by solar-powered charging stations.

The Chinese are at the forefront of this with their [shift to electric vehicles](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=15235), and their development of [solar energy](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=12748). We need to learn from them.

A shift to electric tractors and solar charging stations on farms is especially important, but we have little indication that this process has even begun.

How much time do we have to make these changes? Impossible to say. Johan Galtung has predicted the [end of the American empire by the year 2020](https://www.transcend.org/tms/2018/03/decline-and-fall-of-the-us-empire-introduction-to-the-american-edition/). Will it be accompanied and/or caused by a global financial crash?

In any case, it is not too early to begin the transition to a "rural-urban continuum" based on solar energy and electric vehicles.

* * * * *

Comment se préparer à une crise financière mondiale: continuum rural-urbain et véhicules électriques

Dans ce blog, nous avons souvent proposé que la culture de la guerre ne soit pas durable et que l'empire américain soit destiné à crash pour les mêmes raisons que l'empire soviétique s'est écrasé . Cela peut être une opportunité pour passer de la culture de la guerre à une culture de la paix. Cependant, l'effondrement de l'empire américain pourrait bien être accompagné d'un effondrement financier mondial avec des souffrances pour les citoyens ordinaires, comme ce fut le cas pour le peuple soviétique il y a 30 ans.

Dans un krach financier, les villes sont particulièrement vulnérables. Ils dépendent des livraisons quotidiennes de produits alimentaires dans les supermarchés, souvent par avion ou par camion.

C'est précisément ce système de livraison qui est menacé par un krach financier mondial. Sans parler de l'agriculture industrielle. Tous deux dépendent d'approvisionnements suffisants en essence et en carburant diesel pour les camions, les avions et les tracteurs, et le carburant, à son tour, dépend largement d'un réseau mondial de pétroliers, qui dépend à son tour d'un soutien financier constant.

Pour créer un précédent historique, après le krach financier de 1929, le nombre de cargos en mer a considérablement diminué par manque

de soutien financier. En 1929, le monde était moins urbanisé et les villes moins dépendantes des livraisons de vivres par avion et par camion. Une grande partie de leur nourriture provenait de fournisseurs locaux qui, à leur tour, étaient moins dépendants des méthodes industrielles.

Ce n'est plus le cas. Les petites exploitations agricoles locales ont été remplacées par une agriculture industrielle concentrée dans des régions éloignées de la plupart des villes.

Une solution à ce problème réside dans la proposition récente de José Graziano da Silva, Directeur général de l'Organisation pour l'alimentation et l'agriculture (FAO), lors d'une conférence des Nations unies sur les défis communs aux objectifs de développement durable (ODD), tels que le changement climatique et la sécurité alimentaire: «Le développement durable appelle au renforcement des liens entre zones rurales et urbaines sur la base d'une approche territoriale», a-t-il déclaré. dit, en insistant sur «un continuum rural-urbain».

En fait, ce processus est déjà en cours à petite échelle, alors que les villes développent des réseaux de marchés de producteurs liés aux petites exploitations de la région qui les entoure et que les jeunes se tournent de plus en plus vers l'agriculture de subsistance près de ces villes.

Un deuxième composant est nécessaire pour cette solution: passer de la dépendance aux combustibles fossiles pour camions et tracteurs à l'utilisation de camions et de tracteurs électriques rechargés par des stations de chargement alimentées par l'énergie solaire.

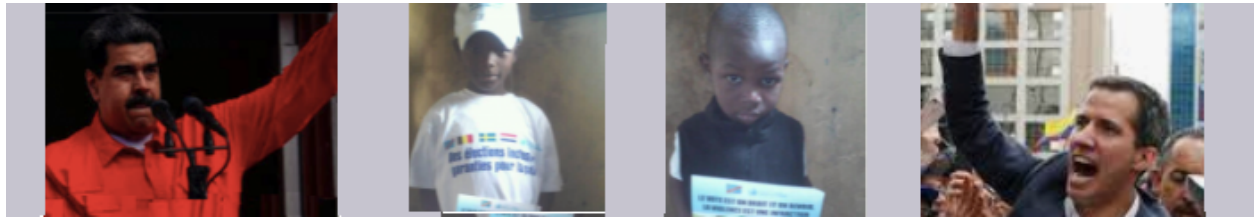
Les Chinois sont à la pointe de ce processus avec leur passage aux véhicules électriques et leur développement de l'énergie solaire. Nous devons apprendre d'eux.

Le passage aux tracteurs électriques et aux stations de recharge solaires dans les exploitations agricoles est particulièrement

important, mais nous n'avons aucune indication que ce processus ait même commencé.

Combien de temps avons-nous pour effectuer ces changements? Impossible à dire. Johan Galtung a prédit la fin de l'empire américain à l'horizon 2020. Sera-t-il accompagné et / ou causé par un krach financier mondial?

De toute façon, il n'est pas trop tôt pour commencer la transition vers un "continuum rural-urbain" basé sur l'énergie solaire et les véhicules électriques.



Where is democracy?
 (February 1, 2019)
 (See below for French)

In the past few months we have a tale of two elections.

In the Democratic Republic of the Congo, after a difficult election campaign (<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=14926>) described in CPNN, there is serious reason to believe that the election results were fixed to favor a candidate favorable to the huge mining interests in that country. Although https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/africa/the-latest-congo-court-declares-tshisekedi-is-president/2019/01/19/722eb91e-1c49-11e9-b8e6-567190c2fd08_story.html?utm_term=.40c6694602e3 the African Union and the catholic churches of the Congo have questioned the results, none of the major powers of Europe, North America, etc. have spoken up.

The opposite has occurred with regard to the election results last year in Venezuela. All of the major powers of Europe and North America and their allies have claimed that the election results were fraudulent and they have announced their support for the losing candidate. He just happens to support the major capitalist interests in the huge petroleaum industry of that country, unlike the President who claimed the election victory.

Such hypocrisy!

Not only do the governments of the major capitalist countries take these positions, but the https://fair.org/home/resistance-media-side-with-trump-to-promote-coup-in-venezuela/?awt_l=8T0Rm&awt_m=hqsuGn12AWOI_TQ major mass media follows the government lines.

This is not new.

In recent years we saw the "successful" overthrow of the President of Libya (put "successful" in quotation marks, because the country has been in chaos ever since). Was it by accident that Libya has major oil exports or that the overthrown President was a major financial supporter of the African Union?

And we have seen the unsuccessful, but extremely bloody attempt to overthrow the President of Syria.

Where is democracy? It seems to be held hostage to neo-colonialism, the continued exploitation of minerals and oil from the poor countries of Latin America and Africa and manipulation of the governments in those countries to allow this exploitation. Although the mainstream media did not cover their remarks, <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=14954> several countries addressed this in the recent meeting of the UN Security

Council called by the United States to gain UN support to overthrow the Venezuelan government.

The delegate from Cuba said that the current United States Administration appears to have "dusted off the Monroe Doctrine", and in a fresh extension of imperialism in the region, gone so far as to say that all options are on table. And the delegate from Saint Vincent and the Grenadines recalled that the history of Latin America and the Caribbean is indelibly scarred by military interventions and imposition of dictator Governments.

Let us not forget Salvador Allende!

To further understand the process, we can go over 50 years to the precise analysis of neo-colonialism that was made by the Kwame Nkrumah, the President of Ghana. I have quoted his analysis extensively in my <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/conquest.html>>History of the Culture of War. Here are some excerpts:

"Faced with the militant peoples of the ex-colonial territories in Asia, Africa, the Caribbean and Latin America, imperialism simply switches tactics. Without a qualm it dispenses with its flags, and even with certain of its more hated expatriate officials. This means, so it claims, that it is 'giving' independence to its former subjects, to be followed by 'aid' for their development. Under cover of such phrases, however, it devises innumerable ways to accomplish objectives formerly achieved by naked colonialism. It is this sum total of these modern attempts to perpetuate colonialism while at the same time talking about 'freedom', which has come to be known as neo-colonialism.

"Foremost among the neo-colonialists is the United States, which has long exercised its power in Latin America. Fumblingly at first she turned towards Europe, and then with more certainty after world war two when most countries of that continent were indebted to her. Since then, with methodical thoroughness and touching attention to detail, the Pentagon set about consolidating its ascendancy, evidence of which can be seen all around the world.

Who really rules in such places as Great Britain, West Germany, Japan, Spain, Portugal or Italy? . . . Lurking behind such questions are the extended tentacles of the Wall Street octopus. And its suction cups and muscular strength are provided by a phenomenon dubbed 'The Invisible Government', arising from Wall Street's connection with the Pentagon and various intelligence services ..."

In the culture of war, democracy is fragile and expendable. But the culture of war is also fragile and will eventually crash. When it crashes, we will have the chance to establish a new system with a culture of peace and a democracy that is sustainable. But how can this be done?

* * * * *

Où est la démocratie?

Ces derniers mois, deux élections ont pris place.

En République démocratique du Congo, après une campagne électorale difficile, <http://cpnn-world.org/french/?p=7375>>décrite dans CPNN, il y a de bonnes raisons de croire que les résultats des élections ont été fixés de manière à favoriser un

candidat favorable aux énormes intérêts miniers de ce pays. Bien que https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/africa/the-latest-congo-court-declares-tshisekedi-is-president/2019/01/19/722eb91e-1c49-11e9-b8e6-567190c2fd08_story.html?utm_term=.40c6694602e3">l'Union africaine

 ainsi que les églises catholiques du Congo ait mis en doute les résultats, les grandes puissances d'Europe, d'Amérique du Nord n'ont rien dit.

Le contraire s'est produit en ce qui concerne les résultats des élections de l'année dernière au Venezuela. Toutes les grandes puissances d'Europe et d'Amérique du Nord et leurs alliés ont affirmé que les résultats des élections étaient frauduleux et ils ont annoncé leur soutien au candidat perdant. Il arrive justement à soutenir les intérêts capitalistes majeurs de l'immense industrie pétrolière de ce pays, contrairement au président qui a remporté la victoire électorale.

Quelle hypocrisie!

Non seulement les gouvernements des principaux pays capitalistes adoptent ces positions, mais https://fair.org/home/resistance-media-side-with-trump-to-promote-coup-in-venezuela/?awt_l=8T0Rm&awt_m=hqsuGn12AWOI_TQ">les principaux médias suivent les lignes des gouvernements

Ce n'est pas nouveau.

Ces dernières années, nous avons assisté au renversement "réussi" du président libyen (entre guillemets, car le pays est plongé dans le chaos depuis). Était-ce par accident que la Libye avait d'importantes exportations de pétrole ou que le président renversé était un important bailleur de fonds de l'Union africaine?

Et nous avons assisté à la tentative infructueuse mais extrêmement sanglante de renverser le président de la Syrie.

Où est la démocratie? Il semble être pris en otage par le néo-colonialisme, l'exploitation continue des minéraux et du pétrole des pays pauvres d'Amérique latine et d'Afrique et la manipulation des gouvernements de ces pays pour permettre cette exploitation. Bien que les principaux médias n'aient pas couvert leurs propos, <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=14954>">plusieurs pays ont abordé cette question lors de la récente réunion du Conseil de sécurité des Nations Unies, appelée par les États-Unis à obtenir le soutien de l'ONU pour renverser le gouvernement vénézuélien.

Le délégué de Cuba a déclaré que le gouvernement des États-Unis actuel semble avoir «dépoussiéré la doctrine Monroe» et, dans une nouvelle extension de l'impérialisme dans la région, est allé jusqu'à dire que toutes les options sont sur la table. Et le délégué de Saint-Vincent-et-les Grenadines a rappelé que l'histoire de l'Amérique latine et des Caraïbes est marquée à jamais par les interventions militaires et l'imposition de gouvernements dictateurs.

N'oublions pas Salvador Allende.

Pour mieux comprendre le processus, nous pouvons passer plus de 50 ans à l'analyse précise du néo-colonialisme réalisée par le président du Ghana, Kwame Nkrumah. J'ai abondamment cité son analyse dans mon <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/conquest.html>">Histoire de la culture de guerre. Voici quelques extraits:

"Face aux peuples militants des territoires anciennement colonisés d'Asie, d'Afrique, des Caraïbes et d'Amérique latine, l'impérialisme change simplement de tactique. Sans scrupule, il renonce à ses drapeaux et même à certains de ses fonctionnaires expatriés les plus détestés.

Cela signifie Elle prétend ainsi, qu'elle "donne" l'indépendance à ses anciens sujets et qu'elle est suivie d'une "aide" pour leur développement. Sous le couvert de telles expressions, elle conçoit toutefois d'innombrables moyens d'atteindre les objectifs autrefois atteints par le colonialisme nu. Telle est la somme de ces tentatives modernes de perpétuer le colonialisme tout en parlant de la «liberté», connue sous le nom de «néo-colonialisme».

"Au premier rang des néo-colonisateurs, on trouve les États-Unis, qui ont longtemps exercé leur pouvoir en Amérique latine. Elle s'est d'abord retournée maladroitement vers l'Europe, puis avec plus de certitude après la deuxième guerre mondiale, lorsque la plupart des pays de ce continent lui étaient redevables. Depuis lors, avec une minutie méthodique et une attention touchant aux détails, le Pentagone s'est efforcé de consolider son ascendant, ce dont témoignent des preuves partout dans le monde.

Qui règne réellement en Grande-Bretagne, en Allemagne de l'Ouest, au Japon, en Espagne, au Portugal ou en Italie? . . . Derrière de telles questions se cachent les tentacules étendus de la pieuvre de Wall Street. Et ses ventouses et sa force musculaire sont fournies par un phénomène appelé "Le gouvernement invisible", qui découle des relations de Wall Street avec le Pentagone et de divers services de renseignement ... "

Dans une culture de guerre, la démocratie est fragile et quelque chose qui peut être sacrifié. Mais la culture de guerre est aussi fragile et éventuellement il s'écroule. Quand cela se produira, nous aurons la chance d'établir un nouveau système basé sur la culture de la paix et une démocratie durable. Comment cela peut-il être fait?



The Doomsday Clock (January 1, 2019) (See below for French)

Looking back at 2018, we see progress in all of the areas of a culture of peace except one: disarmament, and in particular nuclear disarmament.

Symbolic of this, last year the "doomsday clock" of the Bulletin of Atomic Scientists was reset to only two minutes before midnight, the shortest it has been since 1953!

An accompanying article recalls a 1982 television film depicting the effects of a nuclear war on a Kansas town which was viewed by 100 million people and which helped inspire President Ronald Reagan to reach a disarmament agreement with Russian President Gorbachev a few years later. The author of the article concludes:

"There are striking parallels between the security situations today and 35 years ago, with one major discordance: Today, nuclear weapons are seldom a front-burner concern, largely being forgotten, underestimated, or ignored by the American public. The United States desperately needs a fresh national conversation about the born-again nuclear arms race—a conversation loud enough to catch the attention of the White House and the Kremlin and lead to resumed dialogue."

This reminds me of a novel that I wrote back in 1965 called simple "PEACE." Like many of my generation I was greatly troubled by the Cuban missile crisis a few years before which served as a wake-up call that we could destroy our entire civilization with a nuclear war. So I wrote a novel imagining that a series of accidental nuclear explosions and the threat of nuclear blackmail, combined with a peace movement centered around "Peace News" (much like CPNN) led eventually to a World Peace Treaty and nuclear disarmament.

More recently, in 2011, I came back to this theme in a two-act theatre play called "Freud's Last Death" which takes place in the 1980s in a bunker buried deep below ground in what was then the Soviet Union. We meet Colonel Stanislav Petrov, retired from the Soviet Air Defense Forces, who refused to launch a nuclear attack against the West despite the fact that the radar showed missiles on the way to destroy the Soviet Union. That part of the play reflects an actual event. We carried two articles about this in CPNN, in 2004 and again in 2012, and a film about it was released in 2014. Petrov died in 2017, and his story remains relatively unknown.

In the play we also meet Sigmund Freud, whose brain has been kept alive by a scientific "miracle," and we question him about his belief that humanity is condemned because of a "death instinct." At the time of the play, Gorbachev and Reagan are meeting in Iceland where they will reach agreement for the most important nuclear disarmament initiative in history. The danger of a nuclear war was reduced, but not eliminated,.

The play concludes:

The "initial disarmament agreements have been overcome by a new arms race. There are now over 30,000 nuclear weapons under the control of nine states, with other states planning to manufacture them. A global nuclear war would still risk the destruction of all life on the planet. And as for the death instinct, scientists still do not know if it exists or not."

Here we are, entering 2019, without progress towards nuclear disarmament.

Will humanity survive until 2020? Or will the nightmare of nuclear war intervene?

It's time to wake up!

<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=14786>

<https://thebulletin.org/doomsday-clock/past-announcements/>

<https://thebulletin.org/facing-nuclear-reality-35-years-after-the-day-after/>

<http://culture-of-peace.info/books/Peace.pdf>

http://culture-of-peace.info/vita/2012/Freuds_Last_Death.pdf

<http://cpnn-world.org/cgi-bin/read/articlepage.cgi?ViewArticle=175>

<http://cpnn-world.org/cgi-bin/read/articlepage.cgi?ViewArticle=1058>

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Man_Who_Saved_the_World

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Stanslav_Petrov

* * * * *

L'horloge Doomsday

En regardant l'ensemble de l'année écoulée, nous constatons des progrès dans tous les domaines d'une culture de la paix, à l'exception du désarmement, et en particulier le désarmement nucléaire.

Symbole de cela, l'année dernière, le "Doomsday Clock" du Bulletin of Atomic Scientists a été réinitialisé à seulement deux minutes avant minuit, son minimum depuis 1953 !

Un article d'accompagnement rappelle un film télévisé en 1982 décrivant les effets d'une guerre des armes nucléaires sur une ville du Kansas, vue par 100 millions de personnes et qui a incité le président Ronald Reagan à conclure un accord de désarmement avec le président russe Gorbatchev quelques années plus tard. L'auteur de l'article conclut:

"Il existe des parallèles frappants entre la situation sécuritaire actuelle et celle d'il y a 35 ans, et une discordance majeure: aujourd'hui, les armes nucléaires sont rarement une préoccupation majeure, elles sont en grande partie oubliées, sous-estimées ou ignorées par le public américain. Les États-Unis ont désespérément besoin d'une nouvelle consultation nationale sur la course aux armements nucléaires qui est relancée, mais une consultation suffisamment forte

pour attirer l'attention de la Maison-Blanche et du Kremlin et pour amener à la reprise du dialogue. "

Cela me rappelle un roman que j'avais écrit en 1965 et qui s'appelait simplement "PEACE". Comme beaucoup de membres de ma génération, la crise des missiles cubains qui a eu lieu il y a quelques décennies m'a profondément troublée et a servi de signal d'alarme pour que nous puissions détruire toute notre civilisation par une guerre nucléaire. J'ai donc écrit un roman en imaginant qu'une série d'explosions nucléaires accidentelles et la menace de chantage nucléaire, combinées à un mouvement pour la paix centré sur "Peace News" (un peu comme le CPNN) aboutissaient à un traité de paix mondial et au désarmement nucléaire.

Plus récemment, en 2011, je suis revenu sur ce thème dans une pièce de théâtre en deux actes intitulée "La dernière mort de Freud" qui se déroule en 1986 dans un bunker enfoui sous le sol dans ce qui était à l'époque l'Union soviétique. Nous y rencontrons le colonel Stanislav Petrov, retraité des Forces de défense antiaériennes soviétiques, qui a refusé de lancer une attaque nucléaire contre l'Occident alors que le radar montrait des missiles sur le chemin de la destruction de l'Union soviétique. Cette partie de la pièce reflète un événement réel arrivé en 1983. Nous avons publié deux articles à ce sujet dans CPNN, en 2004 et à nouveau en 2012, et un film à ce sujet a été publié en 2014. Petrov est décédé en 2017 dans la misère, et son histoire reste relativement inconnue et oubliée. Les liens des articles de CPNN n'existent plus. Le film n'a pas reçu grand attention.

Dans la pièce, nous rencontrons également Sigmund Freud, dont le cerveau a été maintenu en vie par un "miracle" scientifique, et nous le questionnons sur sa conviction que l'humanité est condamnée en raison d'un "instinct de mort". Au moment de la pièce, Gorbatchev et Reagan se rencontrent en Islande où ils parviendront à un accord sur la plus importante initiative de désarmement nucléaire de l'histoire. Le danger de guerre nucléaire a été réduit, mais pas éliminé.

La pièce se termine:

Les «accords de désarmement initiaux ont été dépassés par une nouvelle course aux armements. Plus de 30 000 armes nucléaires sont actuellement sous le contrôle de neuf États, d'autres pays envisageant de les fabriquer. Une guerre nucléaire mondiale risquerait encore de détruire la planète. Et quant à l'instinct de mort, les scientifiques ne savent toujours pas s'il existe ou non. "

Nous sommes entrés en 2019 sans progresser dans le désarmement nucléaire.

L'humanité survivra-t-elle jusqu'en 2020? Ou le cauchemar de la guerre nucléaire va-t-il intervenir?

Il faut se réveiller!

Rationale for an Alternative to the UN Security Council
(December 1, 2018)
(See French below)

In last month's blog, after speaking about the impending crash of the American empire and the window of opportunity this will create to change the global system of governance from the culture of war to a culture of peace, I returned to a previous theme of an Alternative UN Security Council.

It has been pointed out to me that I did not provide a very explicit rationale about this proposal and why it should be given priority. So let me try to do that now in terms of the following strategy and tactics involved.

1) The United Nations is capable of promoting a culture of peace, as we showed at UNESCO during the 1990's when Federico Mayor was its Director-General. We initiated culture of peace programs at a national level in El Salvador and Mozambique that brought together the opposing sides of the civil wars in those countries to work together in projects of education, science, culture and communication. In one case the project was funded by one of the major donors to the UN (Germany) and in that case the program was successful. However, the major powers pointedly refused to fund the other projects, and despite the efforts of UNESCO and our partners "on the ground" the culture of peace programs could not be sustained. National programs foreseen in Russia, the Balkans and elsewhere could not even get started. An account of the one successful project in El Salvador is available here on the Internet.

2) Our experience at UNESCO shows that the peace capacities of the United Nations cannot be achieved so long as the UN is run by the Member States. In fact the Member States of the UN Security Council are the states who are responsible for wars and preparation for wars, such as the possession of nuclear weapons. This can be understood from the history of the culture of war which shows that over time the state has come to monopolize and embody the culture of war. Other entities that previously made war (cities, tribes, criminal organizations, etc.) have been "pacified" by the states and deprived of their war-making capacity. Meanwhile, the preparations for war remain the dominant expense of the state, and the huge military expenditures of the state have engendered a [military-industrial-financial complex](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/complex.html). This was even true in the old Soviet Union, [as we found out at the end of the Soviet empire](http://culture-of-peace.info/apm/chapter8-26.html). A self-perpetuating cycle has resulted, as the military-industrial-financial complex promotes and ensures the election of a pro-military government.

3) There is a growing anti-war consciousness of the peoples of the world in contradiction to the policies of their national governments. We see this growth in anti-war consciousness in the news covered by the Culture of Peace News Network. See, for example, the [increase in participation in the International Day of Peace](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13841) from year to year.

4) There is a contradiction between the growing anti-war consciousness of the people and the continued priority of the culture of war by the state. So far this contradiction has been handled by the state and its allies in the military-industrial-financial complex in two ways.

a) First, they control the mass media and emphasize enemy images and news of violent events in order to convince the people that military preparedness is necessary.

b) Second, national elections have become more and more expensive and hence more dependent on funding from the military-industrial-financial complex. Anti-war candidates cannot get the funding they need to win on a national scale. As a result, almost no

congressman or senator in the United States votes against the military budget, even if a majority of the voters that elected them may be anti-war.

5) Putting together the above, it would seem that the transition to a culture of peace needs a United Nations that is run by the peoples of the world rather than the Member States. This may be expressed in terms of the charter of the United Nations, which begins, "We the Peoples. . ."

6) If history did not have major qualitative, revolutionary changes, but simply continued with only gradual change, it would seem that a United Nations run by the Peoples would never be possible.

7) However, there is good reason to believe that the American empire will soon crash because of its over-militarization similar to that which caused the crash of the Soviet empire. Many other countries will crash as well, similar to what happened to Eastern Europe after the fall of the Soviet Union. This may open a window of opportunity during which the United Nations is more or less abandoned by the states and open to a radical refoundation. In fact, we have already seen in the last few decades the United Nations is abandoned by the major states when there is a crisis. The economic crisis of 2008 was handled directly by state ministries and power was not given the UN entities, the World Bank and International Monetary Fund. Similarly, the great powers avoid the United Nations when it comes to nuclear policy and rely on ad-hoc inter-state forums and agreements to contain nuclear proliferation. Also, the great powers do not seriously engage the United Nations in confronting the problem of global warming and climate change. As for military interventions, the great powers try to get consensus on the Security Council, but they go ahead with invasions and attacks when they cannot obtain it.

8) We don't have to wait for the crash of the American empire to begin preparing. Given all of the above strategic considerations, we could create an unofficial Alternative Security Council (ASC). This would be an effective tactic for at least two reasons.

a) Wide dissemination of regular press releases by the ASC would support and strengthen the anti-war consciousness of the peoples of the world that "another world is possible." It would start them thinking that the United Nations could be reformed in a way that would support peace instead of war.

b) Experience gathered by an ASC could provide a valuable input into the institutional changes that would be needed for an eventual refoundation of the United Nations based on "We the Peoples" instead of the Member States. Perhaps the eventual institutional arrangement would be different from the ASC, but the principles would be similar.

9) The effectiveness of an ASC at this time, especially its press releases and their effect on the peoples' consciousness would depend upon the perceived stature and democratic representation of the members of the ASC. For this reason, a good choice would be an ASC composed of mayors and ex-mayors of major cities in all regions of the world (for example, two each from East Asia, South Asia, Arab states, former Soviet states, Africa, Europe, South America and North America).

10) This proposal does not depend on the timing of a crash of the American empire. Even if you do not think it will crash soon (as I do), you may wish to start thinking in the long run, how the world can turn from a culture of war to a culture of peace.

11) Nor does it depend on the maintenance of the United Nations after a global economic crash. Perhaps there will be a new institution, similar to what happened after World War II

which did not retain the League of Nations but established a completely new institution, the United Nations. But even if there is a totally new institution, it will face the same challenges as the United Nations of today and the experience of a previous ASC could be useful.

12) Many readers may well persist in believing that the nation-state can be reformed to support a culture of peace. As you can see, I am skeptical of this. In any case, however, attempts to reform the state could also be served by the experience of a radical alternative such as the proposed ASC.

13) As for the importance of all this, I close with the words from the monograph on a culture of peace that we published at UNESCO in 1995:

14) When in the course of history there is an accumulation of changes which make possible a revolutionary transformation in social relations, the mobilization and participation of people on a vast scale, a global movement, becomes possible through the development and sharing of a common vision of a new world. The time is ripe for such a movement and vision for a culture of peace.

15) The transformation of society from a culture of war to a culture of peace is perhaps more radical and far reaching than any previous change in human history. Every aspect of social relations - having been shaped for millennia by the dominant culture of war, is open to change - from the relations among nations to those between women and men. Everyone, from the centres of power to the most remote villages, may be engaged and transformed in the process.

* * * * *

Vers une Conseil de Sécurité Alternative de l'ONU.

Dans le blog du mois dernier, après avoir parlé du krach imminent de l'empire américain et de la fenêtre d'opportunité qui s'annonce pour changer le système mondial de gouvernance de la culture de la guerre à une culture de la paix, je suis retourné au thème précédent d'une Conseil de Sécurité Alternative de l'ONU.

On m'a fait remarquer que je n'avais pas expliqué de manière très explicite cette proposition et pourquoi elle devrait être prioritaire. Alors laissez-moi essayer de le faire maintenant en termes de stratégie et de tactique impliquée.

Stratégiquement, il y a les considérations suivantes.

1) L'Organisation des Nations Unies est capable de promouvoir une culture de la paix, comme nous l'avons montré à l'UNESCO dans les années 90, lorsque Federico Mayor était son directeur général. Nous avons lancé des programmes de culture de la paix au niveau national en El Salvador et au Mozambique, qui ont réuni les parties adverses des guerres civiles dans ces pays pour travailler ensemble dans des projets d'éducation, de science, de culture et de communication. Dans un cas, le projet a été financé par l'un des principaux donateurs de l'ONU (Allemagne) et, dans ce cas, le programme a été un succès. Cependant, les grandes puissances ont expressément refusé de financer les autres projets et, malgré les efforts de l'UNESCO et de nos partenaires "sur le terrain", les programmes relatifs à la culture de la paix ne pouvaient être maintenus. Les programmes nationaux prévus en Russie, dans les Balkans et ailleurs ne pouvaient même pas démarrer. Un compte rendu du projet réussi au Salvador est disponible ici sur Internet.

2) Notre expérience à l'UNESCO montre que les capacités de l'ONU en matière de paix ne peuvent être atteintes tant que l'ONU est dirigée par les États membres. Ceci peut être compris en analysant l'histoire de la culture de la guerre, ce qui indique qu'au fil du temps, l'État a fini par monopoliser et incarner la culture de la guerre. D'autres entités qui faisaient auparavant la guerre (villes, tribus, organisations criminelles, etc.) ont été "pacifiées" par les États et privées de leur capacité de guerre, tandis que les préparatifs de guerre sont devenus la dépense dominante de l'État. Les énormes dépenses militaires de l'État ont engendré un complexe militaro-industriel-financier qui s'auto-perpétue dans toutes les grandes puissances. C'était même le cas dans l'ancienne Union soviétique, comme nous l'avons découvert à la fin de l'empire soviétique.

3) La conscience des peuples du monde est de plus en plus contre la guerre et est en contradiction avec les politiques de leurs gouvernements nationaux. Nous constatons cette augmentation de la conscience anti-guerre dans les nouvelles couvertes par CPNN. Voir, par exemple, l'augmentation de la participation à la Journée internationale de la paix d'année en année.

4) Il existe une contradiction entre la prise de conscience croissante du peuple vis-à-vis de la guerre et le maintien de la priorité de la culture de la guerre par l'État. Jusqu'à présent, cette contradiction a été traitée de deux manières par l'État et ses alliés dans le complexe militaro-industriel-financier.

a) Premier, ils contrôlent les médias et mettent l'accent sur les images de l'ennemi et les nouvelles d'événements violents afin de convaincre la population que la préparation militaire est nécessaire.

b) Deuxièmement, les élections nationales sont devenues de plus en plus coûteuses et donc plus dépendantes du financement provenant du complexe militaro-industriel-financier. Les candidats à la guerre ne peuvent obtenir le financement dont ils ont besoin pour gagner à l'échelle nationale. Par conséquent, presque aucun membre du Congrès ou sénateur aux États-Unis ne vote contre le budget militaire, même si la majorité des électeurs qui les ont élus peut être anti-guerre.

5) Compte tenu de ce qui précède, il semblerait que la transition vers une culture de la paix nécessite une ONU gérée par les peuples du monde plutôt que par les États Membres. Cela peut être exprimé dans la Charte des Nations Unies, qui commence par «Nous, les peuples...».

6) Si l'histoire n'avait pas de grandes changements qualitatifs et révolutionnaires, mais continuait simplement avec un changement graduel, il semblerait qu'une Organisation des Nations Unies dirigée par les peuples ne serait jamais possible.

7) Cependant, il y a de bonnes raisons de croire que l'empire américain s'effondrera bientôt en raison d'une militarisation excessive ressemblant à celle qui a provoqué le crash de l'empire soviétique. Tous les autres pays du monde vont être touchés, comme les pays de l'Europe de l'Est ont été touchés par la chute de l'Union Soviétique. Le krach pourrait ouvrir une fenêtre d'opportunité au cours de laquelle l'ONU soit abandonnée par les États et ouverte à une refondation radicale. En fait, nous avons déjà constaté au cours des dernières décennies que les grands États ont abandonné l'ONU en période de crise. La crise économique de 2008 a été gérée directement par les ministères et la responsabilité n'a pas été donnée aux entités des Nations Unies, à la Banque mondiale et au Fonds monétaire international. De même, les grandes puissances évitent les Nations Unies en matière de politique nucléaire et s'appuient sur des forums et des accords interétatiques ad hoc pour contenir la prolifération nucléaire. De plus, les grandes puissances n'engagent pas sérieusement les Nations Unies à faire face au problème du réchauffement de la planète et du changement climatique. En ce qui concerne les

interventions militaires, les grandes puissances tentent d'obtenir un consensus au sein du Conseil de sécurité, mais poursuivent sans relâche les invasions et les attaques sans pouvoir l'obtenir.

8) Il n'est pas nécessaire d'attendre le crash de l'empire américain pour commencer à se préparer. Compte tenu de toutes les considérations stratégiques susmentionnées, nous pourrions créer un Conseil de sécurité alternatif non officiel (CSA). Ce serait une tactique efficace pour au moins deux raisons.

a) Une large diffusion des communiqués de presse réguliers de l'ASC soutiendrait et renforcerait la conscience anti-guerre des peuples du monde selon laquelle "un autre monde est possible". Cela les aiderait à penser que l'ONU pourrait être réformée de manière à soutenir la paix au lieu de la guerre.

b) L'expérience acquise par un ASC pourrait apporter une contribution précieuse aux changements institutionnels nécessaires pour une éventuelle refondation de l'ONU sur la base de "Nous, les peuples" et non des États membres. L'arrangement institutionnel éventuel serait peut-être différent de l'ASC, mais les principes seraient similaires.

9) L'efficacité d'un ASC à l'heure actuelle, en particulier ses communiqués de presse et leurs effets sur la conscience des peuples, dépendrait de la stature et de la représentation démocratiques perçues de ses membres. Pour cette raison, un bon choix serait un ASC composé de maires et d'ex-maires de grandes villes de toutes les régions du monde (par exemple, deux de chacun des régions suivantes: Asie de l'Est, Asie du Sud, États arabes, anciens États soviétiques, Afrique, Europe). , Amérique du Sud et Amérique du Nord) .

10) Cette proposition ne dépend pas du moment d'un effondrement de l'empire américain. Même si vous ne pensez pas que cela va s'effondrer bientôt (comme je le fais), vous voudrez peut-être commencer à penser à long terme, comment le monde peut passer d'une culture de guerre à une culture de paix.

11) Cela ne dépend pas non plus du maintien des Nations Unies après un krach économique mondial. Peut-être y aura-t-il une nouvelle institution, semblable à ce qui s'est passé après la Seconde Guerre mondiale, qui n'a pas retenu la Société des Nations mais a créé une institution entièrement nouvelle, les Nations Unies. Cependant, même s'il y aura une institution totalement nouvelle, celle-ci sera confrontée aux mêmes défis que les Nations Unies d'aujourd'hui et l'expérience d'un précédent ASC pourrait être utile.

12) De nombreux lecteurs pourraient bien persister à croire que l'État-nation peut être réformé pour favoriser une culture de la paix. Comme vous pouvez le constater, je suis sceptique à ce sujet. Quoi qu'il en soit, l'expérience d'une alternative radicale telle que l'ASC proposée pourrait également servir à réformer l'État.



As the Empire Crashes
(November 1, 2018)
(See French below)

As the American empire begins to crash, capitalism becomes desperate and takes off its gloves. We see its fist; http://cpnn-world.org/new/?page_id=754 all of the characteristics of the culture of war carried to extreme. In fact, that is the simple nature of fascism, the culture of war carried to extreme.

Trump in the USA, Erdogan in Turkey, now Bolsonaro in Brazil. The capitalists finance their campaigns in a desperate effort to save their wealth.

History is repeating. Hitler, too, was backed by big capitalists at a time when the Weimar Republic was failing. This is not generally known because the records of German industry for that period are kept secret and the unfortunate historian who tried to document this back in the 1980's, a young graduate student at Princeton named <https://www.nytimes.com/1987/08/02/books/hitler-s-buddies.html> David Abraham, was drummed out of the profession as a reward for his research.

All of the aspects of the culture of war are exaggerated now. Enemy images are used to label scapegoats (immigrants, leftists, muslims, will the scapgoating of jews be next?). Military budgets are bloated. Democracy is jettisoned in favor of authoritarian regimes. Educational systems are devoted to producing a generation of passive citizens believing in the glory of past wars. Information is controlled and whistle-blowers punished. Human rights are trampled. The earth is plundered for its resources.

And as always the case with the culture of war, women are oppressed and victimized. This was the theme of <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=14030> this year's Nobel Peace Prize, as the Nobel Committee joins an impressive list of organizations around the world that are working for women's equality and an end to violence against women, in the face of increased pressures against women's rights.

As an example, consider how Trump, Erdogan and Bolsonaro deal with the question of abortion. <https://www.bbc.com/news/av/world-us-canada-35912638/donald-trump-on-abortion-from-pro-choice-to-pro-prison> Trump's opposition to abortion has been concretized in his choice for the Supreme Court, a man who is pledged to overthrow abortion rights in the US. <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-europe-18297760> Turkey's Prime Minister Erdogan has described abortion as tantamount to "murder", angering women's rights groups and sparking an intense debate in the mainly Muslim nation. And now <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-latin-america-45982501> Brazil's Bolsonaro is strongly opposed to abortion. Writing on Twitter on 12 October he said: "The money of Brazilians will not finance NGOs that promote that practice."

It should be obvious that all of these policies of the culture of war are linked to each other, and hence the struggles for peace, human rights, democracy, sustainable development, education, the free flow of information and equality for women also need to be linked together in one great unified movement.

[It's too late to stop the system from crashing](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=663). Just as the Soviet Union crashed because it poured its wealth into the bottomless pit of military spending, so, too, the United States has been doing the same for decades already. There is no one in the Congress opposed to the military budget, as they are all in debt to the military-industrial complex. And Trump, of course, is making it worse. We will soon arrive at the tipping point when the dollar crashes like the ruble crashed before it.

But we can begin already to construct what will come after the crash. [We need a whole new system of governance](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=651) in the world that is devoted to the culture of peace! The maximum unity is needed if we are to achieve this.

<https://www.nytimes.com/1987/08/02/books/hitler-s-buddies.html>

http://cpnn-world.org/new/?page_id=754 (aspects of CoW)

<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=14030> CPNN bulletin

<https://www.bbc.com/news/av/world-us-canada-35912638/donald-trump-on-abortion-from-pro-choice-to-pro-prison>

<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-europe-18297760>

<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-latin-america-45982501>

refer to previous blogs

*

* * * *

Quand l'empire s'écroule

Alors que l'empire américain commence à s'effondrer, le capitalisme devient désespéré et enlève ses gants. On voit son poing; toutes les caractéristiques de la culture de la guerre sont poussées à l'extrême. En fait, c'est la nature simple du fascisme, la culture de la guerre poussée à l'extrême.

Trump aux Etats-Unis, Erdogan en Turquie, maintenant Bolsonaro au Brésil. Les capitalistes financent leurs campagnes dans un effort désespéré pour sauver leur richesse.

L'histoire se répète. Hitler était également soutenu par les grands capitalistes à une époque où la République de Weimar échouait. Cela n'est pas généralement connu, car les archives de l'industrie allemande de cette période sont tenues secrètes et le malheureux historien qui a

tenté de documenter cela dans les années 1980, un jeune étudiant diplômé de Princeton, David Abraham, a été radié du métier en récompense. pour ses recherches.

Tous les aspects de la culture de la guerre sont maintenant exagérés. Les images de l'ennemie sont utilisées pour identifier les boucs émissaires (immigrés, gauchistes, musulmans, le prochain sera-t-il les juifs les boucs émissaires?). Les budgets militaires sont gonflés. La démocratie est larguée au profit de régimes autoritaires. Les systèmes éducatifs se consacrent à produire une génération de citoyens passifs croyant à la gloire des guerres du passé. L'information est contrôlée et les "whistle-blowers" punis. Les droits de l'homme sont piétinés. La terre est pillée pour ses ressources.

Et comme toujours avec la culture de la guerre, les femmes sont opprimées et victimes. C'était le thème du prix Nobel de la paix de cette année, alors que le Comité Nobel s'associe à une liste impressionnante d'organisations du monde entier qui œuvrent en faveur de l'égalité des femmes et de la fin de la violence à l'égard des femmes, face aux pressions croissantes contre les droits des femmes.

A titre d'exemple, considérons comment Trump, Erdogan et Bolsonaro traitent la question de l'avortement. L'opposition de Trump à l'avortement a été concrétisée dans son choix pour la Cour suprême, un homme qui s'est engagé à renverser le droit à l'avortement aux États-Unis. Le Premier ministre turc Erdogan a décrit l'avortement comme un "meurtre", provoquant la colère des groupes de défense des droits des femmes et suscitant un débat intense au sein de la nation à majorité musulmane. Et maintenant, le Brésilien Bolsonaro est fermement opposé à l'avortement. Dans un message publié le 12 octobre sur Twitter, il a déclaré: "L'argent des Brésiliens ne financera pas les ONG qui font la promotion de cette pratique".

Il devrait être évident que toutes ces politiques de la culture de la guerre sont liées les unes aux autres, d'où la nécessité de lutter pour la paix, les droits de l'homme, la démocratie, le développement durable, l'éducation, la libre circulation de l'information et l'égalité des femmes dans un grand mouvement unifié.

Nous ne pouvons pas empêcher le système de tomber en panne. Les décisions des grands capitalistes le feront s'effondrer et leurs décisions ne sont pas entre nos mains.

Mais nous pouvons déjà commencer à construire ce qui va arriver après le crash. Nous avons besoin d'un tout nouveau système de gouvernance dans le monde, consacré à la culture de la paix! L'unité maximale est nécessaire pour atteindre cet objectif.



The answer is blowing in the wind
(October 1, 2018)
(See below for French)

During the week (actually it took two weeks) during which I was seeking out the information about the observation of the International Day of Peace, I came across the article published by Tom Unfold Zero about two meetings at the United Nations concerning nuclear weapons. The major nuclear states (USA, France, UK, China and Russia) all went to a meeting for non-proliferation and boycotted the meeting for nuclear disarmament. As the article correctly concludes, the nuclear states "place very little priority on their obligations to eliminate their own weapons of mass destruction, focusing instead on preventing others from acquiring such weapons."

The contrast could not be stronger between the actions of these national governments and the great numbers of schools, cities and towns, civil society organizations and individuals everywhere in the world who took part in the International Day of Peace.

Having used more or less the same methodology this year as last year, we can see that the involvement in the International Day of Peace is increasing in most of the world. In fact, this is probably the best measure we have of the increasing anti-war consciousness of the peoples of the world.

Not only does this mean that new people, localities and organizations enter the celebration of Peace each year, but we can imagine as well that for those who have been involved before, there is an accumulation and strengthening of their anti-war consciousness.

And most important of all, the greatest part of the celebrations took place in schools with schoolchildren taking part in the International Day of Peace. This gives us great hope for the future. We are raising a new generation who, hopefully, can finally undertake the abolition of war.

The schoolchildren took part in a wide variety of actions for the Day, but for me the most symbolic was their release of balloons and doves into the sky, and their watching them disperse with the wind, as if they were going around the world. After all, the sky is something we share with everyone else in the world. Symbolically, "the answer is blowing in the wind," as in the anti-war song written by Bob Dylan in my generation opposed to the Vietnam War.

The continuing growth of anti-war consciousness, as expressed by "the answer blowing in the wind," is absolutely essential to our hopes for peace, including nuclear disarmament and the abolition of war. Perhaps it is not enough, as I have often emphasized in this blog, since we also need to develop an institutional framework for peace. But even if it is not enough, it is still essential and indispensable.

Let us be like the children and launch our balloons and doves and desires for peace onto all the winds and involving all the peoples of our planet ! And knowing that the days are numbered

for the national governments that hold onto nuclear weapons as instruments of power, let us look forward to the day when their power has crashed and they are replaced at the United Nations by true representatives of the people conscious of the need for a culture of peace.

* * * * *

La solution souffle dans le vent

Au cours de la semaine (en fait, cela a pris deux semaines) au cours de laquelle j'ai cherché des informations sur l'observation de la Journée internationale de la paix, je suis tombé sur l'article publié par Unfold Zero à propos de deux réunions le même jour aux Nations Unies sur les armes nucléaires. Les principaux États nucléaires (États-Unis, France, Royaume-Uni, Chine et Russie) se sont tous rendus à la réunion sur la non-prolifération et ils ont boycotté ainsi la réunion sur le désarmement! Comme l'article le conclut à juste titre, les États nucléaires "n'accordent pas de priorité à leur obligation d'éliminer leurs propres armes de destruction massive, mais se concentrent plutôt sur l'empêchement des autres d'acquiescer de telles armes".

Le contraste ne pouvait pas être plus fort entre les actions de ces gouvernements nationaux et le grand nombre d'écoles, de villes et villages, d'organisations de la société civile et d'individus du monde entier qui ont participé à la Journée internationale de la paix.

Après avoir utilisé plus ou moins la même méthodologie cette année que l'année dernière, nous pouvons constater que la participation à cette Journée s'intensifie dans la plupart du monde. En fait, ces chiffres sont probablement la meilleure mesure que nous ayons de la conscience croissante des peuples du monde entier contre la guerre.

Cela signifie non seulement que de nouvelles personnes, localités et organisations y participent chaque année, mais nous pouvons également imaginer que, pour ceux qui ont été impliqués auparavant, leur conscience anti-guerre s'accumule et se renforce.

Et le plus important de tout, la plus grande partie des célébrations de la Journée a eu lieu dans les écoles avec des écoliers. Cela nous donne un grand espoir pour l'avenir. Nous élevons une nouvelle génération qui, espérons-le, pourra enfin entreprendre l'abolition de la guerre.

Les écoliers ont pris part à de nombreuses actions pour la Journée, mais pour moi, le plus symbolique a été de lâcher de ballons et de colombes dans le ciel et de les regarder se disperser avec le vent, comme s'ils portaient faire un tour du monde. Après tout, le ciel est quelque chose que nous partageons avec tous les autres peuples du monde. Symboliquement, "la solution souffle dans le vent", comme dans la chanson anti-guerre écrite par Bob Dylan de ma génération opposée à la guerre du Vietnam.

La croissance de la conscience anti-guerre, exprimée par "la solution qui souffle dans le vent", est absolument essentielle à nos espoirs de paix, y compris le désarmement nucléaire et l'abolition de la guerre. Comme je l'ai souvent souligné dans ce blog, cela n'est peut-être pas suffisant, car nous devons également mettre en place un cadre institutionnel pour la paix. Mais même si cela ne suffit pas, cela reste essentiel et indispensable.

Soyons comme les enfants et lançons nos ballons, nos colombes et nos désirs de paix dans le vent pour arriver dans tous les coins de notre planète! Et sachant que les jours sont déjà comptés avant que les pouvoirs nucléaires tombent dans un crash économique, attendons avec impatience ce jour quand leur pouvoir se sera écrasé et quand ils seront remplacés aux Nations Unies par de véritables représentants des peuples conscients de ce qui souffle dans le vent !



The Paradox of the United Nations: Peace vs. Culture of Peace (September 1, 2018)

If we consider the purpose for which the United Nations was formed: "to save succeeding generations from the scourge of war," it is failing badly. This spring, when we hoped that the United Nations would convene a High-Level Conference on Nuclear Disarmament, the meeting was [cancelled](#) due to pressure from the United States and its allies. And most recently, we see that the proposal for a peacekeeping force to protect the Palestinian people cannot be implemented because of the American veto.

This month in the CPNN bulletin, we look at recent moves towards peace in the Philippines, Colombia, Korea and Ethiopia/Eritrea. What is remarkable is the absence of the United Nations from these initiatives. Only in Colombia did the United Nations play an important role by supervising the [disarmament of the FARC guerilla army](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=6372).

This impotence of the UN is not new. We saw it two decades ago when [our work for peace in El Salvador and Mozambique](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=456) was not supported by the US and its allies.

On the other hand, if we look at the culture of peace, the 90% of the iceberg of peace which is not visible on the surface, we see that the UN is continually developing a culture of peace at the local level.

Education for peace: the ['Back to Learning'](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=12134) education campaign of UNICEF [will benefit half a million children in South Sudan](#).

Democratic participation: UN Women contributed to the [historic leap in Tunisia](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13529) where women now make up 47 per cent of local government.

Sustainable development: [UNESCO and UNWTO are encouraging cultural tourism](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11417) as a means of fostering sustainable development.

Women's equality: As described in their annual report, [UN Women](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13224) is supporting women politicians, electoral officials, voters, lawmakers, civil society activists and many others to claim their equal right to lead and be heard.

Human rights: [Although the task is often frustrating](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13446), the United Nations Commission on Human Rights works for implementation of the UN Declaration on Human Rights which is the keystone of work in this area.

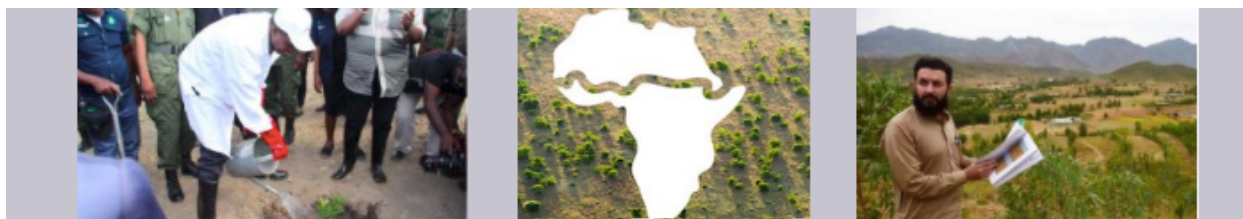
Tolerance and solidarity: The United Nations continues to support youth projects for tolerance and solidarity through the [Youth Solidarity Fund](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11883).

Free flow of information: In Africa UNESCO supports the development of [local radio initiatives against gender violence](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11117).

Disarmament: Although the UN is failing at the highest level for disarmament, it is quite capable of action when the member states support it, as described above in the case of Colombia.

And on a more general level, the United Nations continues to hold annual [high level forums](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13487) dedicated to the development of a culture of peace and UNESCO continues to support the development of a [culture of peace in Africa](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=12024).

Imagine how effective the UN could be if the stranglehold of the member states as expressed by the veto of the United States were to be replaced by a radical revision of the UN management with direction by representatives of cities or parliaments, as [I have repeatedly proposed](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=651)!



Movement for Sustainable Development: Model for Culture of Peace? (August 1, 2018)

From the beginning, sustainable development has been considered to be an essential component of the culture of peace, one of the eight action areas of the **Programme of Action for a Culture of Peace**, adopted by the UN General Assembly in 1999.

In our **analysis of the National Culture of Peace Programme in El Salvador**, published in 1996, Francisco Lacayo Parajon considered that the global ecological movement provided the best model for the development of a global movement for the culture of peace. He described seven stages of its development, beginning with the adoption of a new paradigm, open to the participation to various sectors, so long as they share the same basic principles and culminating in its internalization in the daily life of people, until it becomes a benchmark of a great majority of societies.

Is the global movement for sustainable development still a good model for the culture of peace? I think the answer is yes, but in a way we did not envisage in 1996.

To some extent, it is true as we predicted that the new paradigm of sustainable development has become accepted and integrated into the thinking of a large proportion of humanity. But there is a new and different stage emerging now, as described in **this month's bulletin of CPNN**, based on simple economic forces. This can be seen in the changing nature of fossil fuel divestment: Originally, it "was entirely driven by moral concerns—institutions pulled their money out of oil, gas, and coal companies because they didn't want to be contributing to the destruction of a stable climate. **Now, divestment is increasingly seen as a smart financial move** for investors." An **example of this comes from India** where "new renewable energy is less expensive to build than it costs to run most of the existing coal fired power in the nation—let alone construct new plants."

Should we be surprised that economic forces turn out to be the most powerful factor in social change? Not if we were **Karl Marx** 150 years ago who analyzed historical change as follows: the era of social revolution is preceded by a transformation of the material productive forces of society, i.e. its economy, due to their conflict with the previous material productive forces which have become fetters. Put in terms of example of India, the reliance on coal-fired power is becoming more expensive than the new technologies of wind and solar power.

But is this relevant for the movement for a culture of peace? Yes, if we take seriously the analysis made several decades ago by the economist Lloyd Dumas in his book **The Overburdened Economy**. He shows that in the long run military production is a burden to the economy, draining its talent and material resources away from production which is useful for people. This was, in fact, the reason for the collapse of the Soviet economy (and Soviet empire) at the end of the 1980's and it seems likely to produce the collapse of the American economy (and American empire) in the next few years. Recalling how the collapse of the

Soviet empire produced a collapse of the linked economies of Eastern Europe, we should understand that the collapse of the American empire will have a similar effect throughout the world due to the interdependence of economies which has increased over time.

Already we see that the paradigm of a culture of peace, as opposed to a culture of war, is becoming internalized in the consciousness of a large proportion of humanity.

Can we not expect that the closer we come to a collapse of the present system, the more it will become evident that wise financial investment should seek out productive sectors instead of militarized sectors of the economy? If and when this occurs, then the time will be ripe for a social revolution from the culture of war to a culture of peace.

<http://cpnn-world.org/resolutions/resA-53-243B.html>

<http://culture-of-peace.info/annexes/IJPS-1996.pdf>

<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13312>

<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13259>

<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13303>

<http://sfr-21.org/history.html>

<http://culture-of-peace.info/soviet-collapse/page3.html>

"Slow News" vs "Fast History" (July 1, 2018)

This month's CPNN bulletin (1) describes the "slow news" of culture of peace as it has been developing for some time now in Africa. The reforestation of the Great Green Wall (2) and the Plant a Million Trees initiative (3) seem to symbolize the slow pace of the process, especially when one recalls that the pre-colonial peace mechanism of Africa was to meet and resolve conflicts under the village tree.

At the same time this blog last month (4) suggested that history is moving much faster than we think and that the collapse of the American empire is likely to come within the next two years.

This leads me to the question: Can the slow development of the culture of peace make it possible for a transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace when the American empire crashes?

I realize that it is out of fashion since the crash of the Soviet empire, but the best analytic framework to understand history is still that of dialectics as conceived by Hegel, refined by Marx and put into practice by Lenin. As Lenin wrote in his letter to the American workers (5) in 1918: "Historical action is not the pavement of Nevsky Prospekt." It does not proceed "easily and smoothly." Instead, it proceeds "by leaps, catastrophes, and revolutions (6)." Put another way, there are times when the pace of history accelerates.

It seems likely that there will be an acceleration in the development of the culture of peace in the next two years as more and more people realize that the system is collapsing and needs to be replaced. I can see that there has already been such an acceleration in the last year or two, especially since the election of President Trump in the United States. Trump's policies are the most evident symptom of the process, already many decades in the making, that brings us to the end of the empire. We have entered a period of accelerated history; both negative and positive forces are speeding up.

The key question is whether we are preparing the specific institutional frameworks that are needed for the transition? I have previously suggested (7) that we need international frameworks for culture of peace that are above the level of the individual nation-states.

One such framework could be the African Union (AU) which is included in the "slow news" from Africa this month. As an international body, above the level of the nation-state, the AU is relatively free from the culture of war, and it has already made some initiatives towards a culture of peace.

Of course, the AU does not have many resources. Its previous benefactor, Muammar **Gaddafi**, was assassinated at the initiative of the EU and the United States, especially due to the policy of Hillary Clinton who was the American Secretary of State (8). We don't know precisely why Clinton undertook this policy, but it seems likely that it was, at least in part, to deprive the AU of Gaddafi's support. It was, after all, a period when the United States was secretly establishing military bases throughout Africa (9). To some extent the support previously provided to the AU by Gaddafi has been taken up by China, but will this be continued or expanded after a crash of the American dollar? Maybe not, since China is heavily invested in the dollar and may have to reduce its overseas commitments.

For a while it seemed that UNASUR could develop as a regional organization for the culture of peace, but recent developments in Latin America have undermined that possibility. As described in article from the [ALBA](http://www.rebelion.org/noticia.php?id=240723)

movement (10), the major countries of UNASUR have withdrawn their support for the leadership of Bolivia which was dedicated to the culture of peace: "The sovereign and integrationist vision promoted by Bolivia and the other countries of ALBA-TCP is opposed by the war strategy of other UNASUR members, subordinated – as throughout history – to the imperial powers, at this moment in particular to the United States , whose elite tries to control again what they consider their backyard. For this purpose it is the political, media, economic and military siege against Venezuela and the diplomatic offensive against Unasur and CELAC." [translation from the Spanish by CPNN.

As long as international organizations are based on nation-states, they are dominated directly by the culture of war (such as the UN, the EU, etc.) or else they are dominated indirectly through sabotage, as in the case of the African Union and UNASUR. This is not surprising when we consider the history of the culture of war and we find that over the course of the centuries it has become monopolized by the state (11).

At one time, there was some hope that the socialist countries might be able to play a positive role for peace, but they, too, were cultures of war. And in a struggle between a socialist culture of war and a capitalist culture of war, it has always been the capitalists who win because they profit more from international exploitation. This was very evident towards the end of the Cold War when the Rand Corporation, an American culture of war think-tank, was paid to assess the economic relations between the Soviet Union and their "satellite countries" of Eastern Europe. They found that the net flow of wealth was from the center (the Soviet Union) towards the periphery (Eastern Europe), true to the principle of socialist solidarity (12). This is the opposite of the relationship between the imperial capitalist powers and the countries of the South. This becomes evident when you take into account the economic transactions that are secret and illegal (13).

For this reason, I have tended to put a priority on institutional frameworks for peace based on regional or global organizations of parliamentarians or cities instead of states, but for the moment it seems that they are also in a "slow mode" of development.

It seems that time is running out . . .

(1) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=13061>

(2) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=12913>

(3) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=12907>

(4) <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=663>

(5) <https://www.marxists.org/archive/lenin/works/1918/aug/20.htm>

(6) <http://sfr-21.org/dialectics.html>

(7) <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440>

(8) https://www.realclearpolitics.com/video/2015/06/19/flashback_2011_hillary_clintonLaughs_about_killing_moammar_gaddafi_we_came_we_saw_he_died.html

(9) <https://www.thenation.com/article/secret-us-military-documents-reveal-a-constellation-of-american-military-bases-across-africa/>

(10) <http://www.rebellion.org/noticia.php?id=240723>"

(11) <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/summary-2.html>

(12) <http://science.sciencemag.org/content/230/4729/997>

(13) <https://www.theguardian.com/global-development-professionals-network/2017/jan/14/aid-in-reverse-how-poor-countries-develop-rich-countries>

* * * * *

Charles Wolf, Jr., The Costs of the Soviet Empire, Science, Volume 230, Number 4729, November 19, 1985.

Jason Hickel, Aid in reverse: how poor countries develop rich countries. The Guardian, January 14, 2017.



Why Is There So Much Anger? (June 1, 2018) (See below for French)(

Wherever we turn, people are angry. In France and United States where I live, voters are angry and turn their anger against immigrants and people of color. And they vote for the Front National and for Donald Trump. And the struggle in the US between students protesting against school massacres and linking them to gun sales, on the one hand, and the National Rifle Association (NRA), on the other hand, is fueled by anger on both sides.

To understand this, I go back to the studies I did as a scientist which are summarized in an Internet book called <http://culture-of-peace.info/aggression-intro.html> The Aggression Systems

Of special importance is the analysis of how the aggressive behavior of our animal ancestors was transformed through the course of evolution into the human behavior of "righteous indignation against perceived injustice." Here is a technical analysis from <http://culture-of-peace.info/psychophysiology/page6.html> one of my scientific papers translated into more simple language:

Over the course of evolution the aggressive behavior common to all mammalian ancestors was modified and has come to serve many functions in human beings, including the way people make history.

1) The first modification concerned the kinds of stimuli that provoked aggression. In our most ancient animal ancestors, the stimuli consisted of permanent qualities of the other animal. For example, males attacked other males because of their male odor. Over the course of evolution, and especially in our primate ancestors, aggression came to be stimulated as well by the actions of the other animal. For example, among the monkeys of Japan, the dominant male will attack young animals if they approach the traps that have been set by the scientists who study these animals.

2) A second modification that we can also see in the Japanese monkeys consists of a process of internalization by which the young animal learns which actions are to be punished. This corresponds to the human "superego", i.e. learning what behavior is "good or bad." When they become adults, these monkeys reproduce the punishment they received by punishing young animals that show "bad" behavior, for example going too close to the traps. Note here that we need to recognize the importance of "punishment" in the course of human evolution. We see its effect in the anger of children when they cry out "that's not fair !"

3) A third modification, which takes place only at the level of human society, is the ability to conceptualize institutions and social systems and to respond to their actions with punishment and anger, just as one might respond to the "bad" actions of another individual.

4) Fourth, and, finally, there is the ability to incorporate this "righteous indignation" into a [complex pattern of consciousness development](http://culture-of-peace.info/ppa/title-page.html), including action, affiliation and analysis by which individuals become powerful forces in history." In the case of great peace activists, such as Mahatma Gandhi, Nelson Mandela and Martin Luther King, their righteous indignation became [the emotion that fueled their social activism.](http://culture-of-peace.info/ppa/chapter4-10.html)

Here, it is important to recognize that the anger of righteous indignation is directed not at some abstract social injustice, but rather at the **perceived injustice** in the eyes of the person concerned. If the person concerned believes that social ills are caused by immigrants or people of color or of women who seek abortion, then their "righteous indignation" is directed against them. Those who vote for LePen in France or Trump in the United States are often motivated by their anger against immigrants and people of color as well as against "establishment" political parties whom they perceive to be favoring these immigrants and people of color. If the person believes that sales of assault rifles leads to school massacres, then their righteous indignation may be directed against the NRA. On the other hand, NRA members believe they are protecting the American Constitution which gives citizens the right to bear arms. It is important to keep in mind here that another person's **perception of injustice** may be very different than your own.

Let me return here to the initial question, why is there so much anger at this period of history? The reason is simple. There is more injustice now. The rich have become richer and the poor have become poorer. There is more inequality and there is more exploitation. There are more people displaced by war and more preparation for new wars. These problems are perceived in different ways by different people. But they are perceived!

There was a time, a few generations ago, when many poor and working people adhered to socialist or communist trade unions and political parties that convinced them that they should be united across the lines of social class and ethnic origin and that they should direct their anger against the boss or the capitalist system. But militant trade unions and communist parties have been greatly weakened, and the people they would have recruited in an earlier era are now recruited by populist politicians and media who divide and rule by blaming immigrants or people of color for the deteriorating standard of living of the poor and working people.

I am not writing this in order to excuse racism and xenophobia, but rather to help us all understand the profound crisis in which we find our world. It will not help for us to attack the anger of the people. That will further divide us. Instead, [to quote Martin Luther King](http://culture-of-peace.info/ppa/chapter4-10.html), "the supreme task is to organize and unite people so that their anger becomes a transforming force." We don't have to look far to find an example of how this can be done. [The Poor People's Campaign](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=12832) that is underway now in the United States [takes its inspiration directly from Martin Luther King to organize and unite people against](https://www.poorpeoplescampaign.org/) "the evils of systemic racism, poverty, the war economy, ecological devastation and the nation's distorted morality."

*

* * * *

Pourquoi y a-t-il tant de colère dans le monde?

Partout où nous nous tournons, les gens sont en colère. En France et aux États-Unis où je vis, les électeurs sont en colère et tournent leur colère contre les immigrés et les personnes de couleur. Ils votent pour le Front National ou pour Donald Trump. La lutte aux États-Unis entre les étudiants protestant contre les rapports entre les massacres d'écoles et les ventes

d'armes, d'une part, et la National Rifle Association (NRA), d'autre part, est alimentée par une colère réciproque.

Pour comprendre cela, je reviens aux études que j'ai faites en tant que scientifique et qui sont résumées dans un livre sur Internet intitulé *The Aggression Systems*.

L'analyse de la façon dont le comportement agressif de nos ancêtres animaux a été transformé au cours de l'évolution en un comportement humain d'«indignation juste contre l'injustice perçue» revêt une importance particulière. Voici une analyse technique d'un de mes articles scientifiques traduit en langage clair:

Au cours de l'évolution, le comportement agressif commun à tous les ancêtres des mammifères a été modifié et sert maintenant de nombreuses fonctions chez les êtres humains, y compris la façon dont les gens font l'histoire.

1) La première modification concernait les types de stimuli qui provoquaient l'agression. Chez nos ancêtres animaux les plus anciens, les stimuli dépendaient des qualités permanentes de l'autre animal. Par exemple, les mâles ont attaqué d'autres mâles à cause de leur odeur masculine. Au cours de l'évolution, et en particulier chez nos ancêtres primates, l'agression a été également stimulée par les actions de l'autre animal. Par exemple, parmi les macaques du Japon, le mâle dominant va attaquer les jeunes singes s'ils s'approchent des pièges qui ont été fixés par les scientifiques qui étudient ces animaux.

2) Une deuxième modification que nous pouvons également observer chez les singes japonais consiste en un processus d'intériorisation par lequel le jeune animal apprend quelles actions doivent être punies. Cela correspond au "surmoi" humain, c'est-à-dire apprendre quel comportement est "bon ou mauvais". Quand ils deviennent adultes, ces singes reproduisent la punition qu'ils ont reçue en punissant à leur tour de jeunes animaux qui montrent un «mauvais» comportement, en allant par exemple trop près des pièges. Notez ici que nous devons reconnaître l'importance de la «punition» dans le cours de l'évolution humaine. Nous le voyons son effet dans la colère des enfants quand ils crient "ce n'est pas juste!"

3) Une troisième modification, qui a lieu seulement au niveau de la société humaine, est la capacité de conceptualiser les institutions et les systèmes sociaux et de répondre à leurs actions par la colère, tout comme on peut réagir aux mauvaises actions d'un individu.

4) Quatrièmement, et, finalement, il y a la capacité d'incorporer cette «indignation vertueuse» dans un schéma complexe de développement de la conscience, y compris l'action, l'affiliation et l'analyse par lesquelles les individus deviennent des forces puissantes dans l'histoire. »Dans le cas des grands militants de la paix, tels que Mahatma Gandhi, Nelson Mandela et Martin Luther King, alimenté leur activisme social.

Ici, il est important de reconnaître que la colère de la juste indignation n'est pas dirigée contre une injustice sociale abstraite, mais plutôt contre l'injustice perçue aux yeux de la personne concernée. Si la personne concernée croit que les maux sociaux sont causés par les immigrés, les gens de couleur ou les femmes qui se font avorter, alors leur «juste indignation» est dirigée contre ceux-la. Ceux qui votent pour LePen en France ou Trump aux États-Unis sont souvent motivés par leur colère contre les immigrés et les personnes de couleur ainsi que contre les partis politiques en place qu'ils perçoivent comme favorisant ces immigrés et ces gens de couleur. Si la personne croit que les ventes de fusils d'assaut conduisent à des massacres d'école, alors son indignation sera dirigée contre la NRA. D'un autre côté, les membres de la NRA croient protéger la Constitution américaine qui donne aux citoyens le droit de porter des armes. Il est important de garder à l'esprit que la perception de l'injustice d'une autre personne peut être très différente de la vôtre, voire à l'opposé.

Permettez-moi de revenir ici à la question initiale, pourquoi y a-t-il tant de colère à cette période de l'histoire? La raison est simple. Il y a d'avantage d'injustice maintenant. Les riches sont devenus plus riches et les pauvres sont devenus plus pauvres. Il y a plus d'inégalité et il y a plus d'exploitation. Il y a plus de personnes déplacées par les guerres et plus de préparation à de nouvelles guerres. Ces problèmes sont perçus de différentes manières par différentes personnes. Mais ils sont perçus!

Il y a quelques temps, il y a quelques générations, de nombreux travailleurs et pauvres adhéraient à des syndicats et à des partis politiques socialistes ou communistes qui les

convainquaient qu'ils devaient être unis sans tenir compte de leur classe sociale ni de leur origine ethnique, et qu'ils devaient diriger leur colère contre le patron ou le système capitaliste. Mais les syndicats militants et les partis communistes ont été fortement affaiblis, et les personnes qu'ils auraient recrutées dans une époque antérieure sont maintenant recrutées par des politiciens et des médias populistes qui divisent et gouvernent en accusant les immigrés ou les gens de couleur de la détérioration du niveau de vie de la population. pauvres et travailleurs.

Je n'écris pas ceci pour excuser le racisme et la xénophobie, mais plutôt pour nous aider à comprendre la crise profonde dans laquelle nous trouvons notre monde. Cela ne nous aidera pas à critiquer la colère du peuple. Cela nous divisera davantage. Au lieu de cela, pour citer Martin Luther King, «la tâche suprême est d'organiser et d'unir le peuple afin que leur colère devienne une force transformatrice». Nous n'avons pas à chercher loin pour trouver un exemple de la façon dont cela peut être fait. L'actuelle Campagne des Pauvres aux États-Unis s'inspire directement de Martin Luther King. Elle organise et unit le peuple contre «les maux du racisme systémique, la pauvreté, l'économie de guerre, la dévastation écologique et la moralité déformée de la nation».

"

Consequences of the Crash of the American Empire (May 15, 2018)

In <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=651> last month's blog, I mentioned the prediction of Johan Galtung that the American empire cannot last more than another two years. Is that likely, and if so, what will be the consequences?

Having witnessed the crash of a previous empire, I think is likely.

When I worked as a scientist in the Soviet Union in the 1970's and 80's, I could not obtain the materials that were needed for my lab. When I visited the well-equipped lab of another scientist who was my friend, he explained that he got his material from his connections in the military. The Soviet Union had decided to match the military forces of the West in the arms race, gun for gun, soldier for soldier and missile for missile. Since this was based on a gross economy only half as big, they had to devote twice as high a percentage of scientists, engineers and materials to the military. As Karl Marx had explained a century before, investment in the military is like throwing money into the sea. It is not productive. As a result, the Soviet empire crashed, first economically, then politically.

Long before Trump became President, the United States was throwing its money away into its military machine with bases and interventions around the world. And now with Trump it is even more exaggerated. The weakness of the American economy is masked by an elaborate financial system of speculation, many times greater than the actual economic production of the world, but the system of speculation is fragile. We can foresee that the dollar will crash, and with it the empire.

What will be the consequences?

Let us consider two precedents, the crash of the Soviet empire and the economic crash of the Great Depression.

1) Economically, most people will suffer. There may be runs on the banks and lack of access to savings. There may be devaluation. In the case of the Soviet Union it was a devaluation of something like 10,000 between 1990 and 1996. For pensioners with savings of 100,000 rubles, they now had savings of the equivalent of 10 rubles. They lined the streets trying to sell what goods they had in order to have money to eat. In the US in the Great Depression, people lost their savings, but there was still a sizable number of people living in small farms

who could produce something to eat. Now, almost a century later, most people live in cities. What will they eat if they have no money?

2) Key aspects of the global economy will be fragile. Of special significance is the global transport of oil which is carried primarily in tanker ships. Between 1929 and 1932, lacking money to finance their voyages, the number of ships at sea fell by 75%. Imagine a fall of 75% in oil arriving by ship! No oil for trucks. No deliveries to grocery stores . . .

3) For centuries now there has been a constant trend towards urbanization. Imagine the consequences if that is suddenly reversed and in order to eat, people have to flee the cities for the countryside . . .

4) Access to international transport and communication will be vulnerable. Will we still be able to go from one place to another? Will we still have internet and telephone?

5) Ironically, the one institution that will probably be of most emergency help is the military. They have stocks of oil and food, effective communication and transportation systems.

6) Also ironically, the advance of global warming may be slowed down, since the American empire, its military, its industry, its transportation systems, air conditioning, etc., has been the greatest producer of pollution.

7) Politically, there will be severe problems for those countries depending on the American empire. A case in point is Israel. Without American money and American military support, how can they continue to maintain their system of apartheid?

8) Big countries also depend on the American dollar. The reserve holdings of China and Japan are in dollars. Their economies will suffer. Not the mention Western Europe, where the effects of an American crash may be expected to mirror the effects of the Soviet crash on Eastern Europe a generation before.

If the preceding analysis is anything near correct, we need to be preparing now for radical action. As concluded in <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=651> last month's blog, the crash of the American empire could open a window of opportunity for a transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace.

At the same time, there is a serious danger of transition to fascist governments, instead. During the Great Depression in Europe, it was Hitler, Mussolini, Franco,

Pétain. In the United States, the Business Plot. As a result, in the years that followed, European fascists presided over terrible concentration camps and wars. The risk of war will be greater than ever.

The preparation for a transition to the culture of peace is truly urgent ! Tomorrow may be too late !



The times call for radical action !
(May 1, 2018)

War and threats of war. Resurgence of fascism. Indicators forewarning a global economic crash. Acceleration of global warming. Wherever you turn, there are signs of dramatic, radical, dangerous change.

What is to be done? Where is the lever that can move history forward? We need radical action, but which action should we put first?

Personally, I've been active in all the relevant movements: socialism, ecology, peace, democracy, and each one has its proposals. What should be the priority? Let's look at the probable sequence, keeping in mind what happened 30 years to the Soviet empire.

Johan Galtung predicted the crash of the Soviet empire within one year, and [he predicts the end of the American empire within the next two years](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11608). If he is correct, the crash of the global economy is likely to come before the threatened wars, before the full development of fascism, and before the full effects of global warming. And if he is correct, it will provide us with a window of opportunity in the next two years to refound the global political system.

The most effective change would be the refounding of the United Nations to be under the direction of the People, not the State. [The State is inextricably bound to the culture of war](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/summary-2.html), while the People are increasingly conscious of the need for a culture of peace.

With that in mind, I return to the proposal that I made two years ago for the establishment and effective functioning of an [Alternative Security Council](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440). At the time, the proposal fell on deaf ears, but perhaps the time was not yet ripe for it. After all, it is often the case that radical proposals require a certain moment of history to be put into motion.

Here is what I proposed:

"I propose the establishment of an "Alternative Security Council" (ASC) composed of mayors or parliamentary representatives from all the regions of the world. This ASC would regularly consider the issues faced by the actual UN Security Council and publicize its "decisions" in order to provide an alternative vision of how the issues of war and peace could be managed at a global level.

One can imagine that their decisions would be radically different concerning, for example, nuclear disarmament, approaches to the disasters in Syria, Iraq, Afghanistan, Yemen, Libya, etc. This would be a powerful force for consciousness-raising in the general public, and it could provide a model for an eventual radical reform of the UN."

[Along with the proposal](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440) two years

ago I put forward the need for an institutional host, an agreement for membership, a small secretariat, a means for media dissemination and a small budget.

Have we arrived at a moment of history that is ripe for this action? There are some reasons to think so:

- 1) the consciousness of the people continues to grow that we need to replace the culture of war by a culture of peace;
- 2) it becomes more evident every day that the American Empire is crashing, which will provide a window of opportunity for radical change;
- 3) [international organizations of cities](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=144) are holding high-level meetings devoted to peace.

So far, I have not been able to put the ASC proposal onto the agenda of the meetings of cities, but I will keep trying.

If you are a reader of this blog and you wish to help out with this project, please contact me, either by putting a comment below on this blog or by sending me an [email](http://culture-of-peace.info/vita/vita.html).



Towards a global movement against all violence April 1, 2018

The growing mobilizations by teenagers in the US and Palestine, cited in [this month's CPNN bulletin](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=12401), remind me of the mobilizations by youth against the War in Vietnam in the 1960's and by youth against Apartheid in the 1970's.

If we learn from those mobilizations, now 50 years ago, there is a possibility that they can be expanded into a global movement against all violence.

Both began as localized movements and rapidly spread around the world, especially through the engagement of young people.

I had been active in the anti-Vietnam movement in the mid-60's in the US and spent a year in Italy in 1968. The students in Italy joined the movement with enthusiasm and enlarged the agenda to include a general demand for education reform. 25 years later, working with the UNESCO team for a National Culture of Peace Program in El Salvador, we discovered that each of us had been radicalized in the movement of the 60's and active in more than one country (USA/Italy, Nicaragua/France, Ecuador/France, etc.).

The student-led movement against Apartheid in South Africa was picked up by students around the world, including those at my university in the United States which became the first American university to divest its portfolio from companies doing business with the Apartheid regime. I was proud to be their advisor.

At that time there were still active movements of Communist Parties around the world that provided strategic and tactical support to the youth movements, helping them to achieve global networks and inspiration.

The Communists also helped broaden the agendas of action against all sorts of violence. Our actions in the USA against the Vietnam War were linked by the Left to the actions of the Civil Rights movement against the violence of racism. For example, with the help of the Left, a civil rights activist from the South who had been threatened with death in the South came north to help with our political campaign in Connecticut which gained the greatest number of votes of any anti-war candidate in 1966. And in April 1967 Martin Luther King united the civil rights movement with the anti-war movement in two dramatic speeches, [one of which he delivered to an anti-war march to the United Nations](http://www.crmvet.org/docs/mlkviet2.htm). Accused of being pro-communist by FBI director J. Edgar Hoover, he was assassinated one year later.

In the 1960's, It was Communist veterans from the 1930's who taught us to recognize the agents provocateurs of COINTELPRO, the government agents who tried to infiltrate our ranks with guns and dynamite in order to give the government an excuse to crush our movement with violence.

The movement against the violence of Apartheid produced political leadership of people like Bishop

Tutu and Nelson Mandela whose inspiration reached far beyond South Africa, inspiring us all towards a global movement against all kinds of violence and oppression.

Those of us who are veterans of the 60's and 70's need to assume the role played by veterans of the 30's in those years and provide strategic and tactical support to the new generation. We need to help them broaden their agenda to protest all forms of violence and broaden their scope to become a truly global movement.

The time is short. <https://www.transcend.org/tms/2018/03/decline-and-fall-of-the-us-empire-introduction-to-the-american-edition/>>Johan Galtung has repeated his prediction, first made in 2004, that the American Empire cannot be sustained beyond the year 2020. The window of opportunity is soon arriving when the culture of war and violence can be transformed into a culture of peace and nonviolence. The strength is in the hands of the new generation, but the support and advice of the older generation is still needed.



Towards a World without Walls March 1, 2018 (See French below)

Walls and frontiers are in the news these days - constructed by states in order to keep people out. At the same time, as we see in this month's CPNN bulletin, it seems that movements of activists opposed to these walls are continuing to grow.

In France, activists continue to aid migrants trying to escape from the wars and poverty of Africa and the Middle East and trying to enter France despite prosecution by the French authorities. As stated by Amnesty International, "These people are not traffickers or delinquents; they are worried, intimidated, pursued, defending human rights first and foremost."

In the United States, activists continue to gather momentum in their movement to stop the deportation of undocumented immigrants by the Trump administration. This month the mayor of New Haven proclaims "We're the resistance", while Trump continues to insist on the construction of a wall between the United States and Mexico to stop further immigration.

A similar wall already exists, constructed by the state of Israel to keep people from entering from Palestine. But movements of solidarity continue to grow in opposition, such as the International Boycott, Divestment and Sanctions Movement newly nominated for a Nobel Peace Prize.

It will soon be 30 years since the historic destruction of the wall that separated East from West Berlin and East from West Germany. But another similar wall still exists, the demilitarized zone between North and South Korea. Can the Korean wall be removed? There is a glimmer of hope for this in the actions around the Olympic games in Korea, where the top organizer said in his message to the closing ceremony: "The seed of peace you have planted here in PyeongChang will grow as a big tree, . . . a cornerstone of the unification of the Korean Peninsula."

The Olympic Games can be seen as a foretaste of a world without walls. As stated by the UN Secretary-General, "The Olympic spirit allows people to be together, from all over the world, to respect each other, to assert the values of tolerance, of mutual understanding that are the basic elements for peace to be possible." The vision of thousands of athletes marching and mingling together at the opening and closing of this year's Korean games provided viewers with a concrete image of this spirit.

In Africa, the actions for a culture of peace supported by UNESCO are designed not only to promote a lasting peace and endogenous development, but also Pan-Africanism, in other words, an Africa without walls, as was the dream a century ago of activists like W.E.B. Dubois.

The new generation can be seen as force towards a world without walls. The winners of the Youth Solidarity Fund of the United Nations Alliance of Civilization are young people acting in solidarity both within and across national frontiers. They are from a generation that travels and exchanges ideas more than ever before in history, a generation that resists visas and that crosses borders.

The construction of walls, the defense of borders and the demand for visas are among the very few functions of the state that cannot be done better by local authorities, on the one hand, and by a renewed United Nations and regional organizations, on the other hand. Walls, borders and visas go along with the most intensive function of the state which is war and war preparations, along with the taxation that supports them. Other than these, we could do without the state. Management of justice, agriculture, commerce, education, energy, labor, healthcare, transportation and communication which extend beyond the local level can already, for the most part, be managed by the various agencies of the United Nations and regional organizations such as the European Union, African Union, etc.

Of course, for a world without walls, we need a world without the injustices of war and exploitation that are producing the terrible waves of migration from south to north.

With this in mind, we can consider those who work for a world without walls are working for the transition from a culture of war to a culture of peace.

PS (added 5 March): In listing the functions of the state, I neglected to mention the establishment and enforcement of tariffs. This has taken on special importance in recent days with the announcement by President Trump that he will impose tariffs on imported metals. The announcement has been met by complaints of the business media that these actions risk to launch "trade wars." Note the relationship to the state's monopoly on the culture of war! In fact, according to the classical sociologist Max Weber, the state can be defined as the organization that has a "monopoly on the legitimate use of physical force within a given territory."

* * * * *

Vers un monde sans murs

Les murs et les frontières sont dans les infos ces jours-ci - construits par les Etats afin d'empêcher les gens d'entrer. En même temps, comme nous le voyons dans le bulletin du CPNN de ce mois-ci, il semble que le nombre de mouvements et de militants opposés à ces murs ne cesse d'augmenter.

En France, malgré les poursuites engagées par les autorités, les activistes continuent d'aider les migrants qui tentent d'échapper aux guerres et à la pauvreté de l'Afrique et du Moyen-Orient. Comme l'a déclaré Amnesty International, «ces personnes ne sont ni des trafiquants ni des délinquants, elles sont inquiètes, intimidées, poursuivies et défendent avant tout les droits de l'Homme».

Aux États-Unis, les militants continuent à prendre de l'ampleur dans leur mouvement contre la déportation des migrants sans papiers par l'administration Trump. Ce mois-ci, le maire de New Haven proclame «Nous sommes la résistance», tandis que Trump continue d'insister sur la construction d'un mur entre les États-Unis et le Mexique pour arrêter l'immigration !!

Un mur similaire existe déjà, construit par l'Etat d'Israël afin d'empêcher les gens venant de Palestine. Mais les mouvements de solidarité continuent de grandir dans l'opposition, comme le mouvement international de boycott, de désinvestissement et de sanctions, nouvellement nommé pour la prix Nobel de la paix.

Il y aura bientôt 30 ans depuis la destruction historique du mur qui séparait l'Est et l'Ouest, à la fois

de Berlin et de l'Allemagne. Mais un autre mur similaire existe encore. Il s'agit de la zone démilitarisée entre la Corée du Nord et la Corée du Sud. Le mur coréen peut-il être retiré? Il y a une lueur d'espoir dans les actions autour des Jeux Olympiques en Corée, où le top organisateur a déclaré dans son message à la cérémonie de clôture: "La graine de paix que vous avez planté ici à PyeongChang va grandir comme un grand arbre. . . une pierre angulaire de l'unification de la péninsule coréenne."

Les Jeux Olympiques peuvent être considérés comme un avant-goût d'un monde sans murs. Comme l'a déclaré le Secrétaire général des Nations Unies, «L'esprit olympique permet aux gens d'être ensemble, de partout dans le monde, de se respecter, d'affirmer les valeurs de tolérance, de compréhension mutuelle qui sont les éléments de base de la paix possible." La vision de milliers d'athlètes qui marchent et se mêlent à l'ouverture et à la fermeture des jeux coréens de cette année a donné aux spectateurs une image concrète de cet esprit !

En Afrique, les actions pour une culture de la paix soutenues par l'UNESCO visent non seulement à promouvoir une paix durable et un développement endogène, mais aussi le panafricanisme, autrement dit une Afrique sans murs, comme l'ont revê il y a un siècle des militants comme W.E.B. Dubois.

La nouvelle génération peut être considérée comme une force pour un monde sans murs. Les lauréats du Fonds de solidarité des jeunes de l'Alliance des civilisations des Nations Unies sont des jeunes qui agissent en solidarité à la fois à l'intérieur et à l'extérieur des frontières nationales. Ils proviennent d'une génération qui voyage et échange des idées plus que jamais auparavant dans l'histoire, une génération qui résiste aux visas et qui traverse les frontières.

La construction des murs, la défense des frontières et la demande de visas sont parmi les très peu de fonctions étatiques qui pourraient être facilement réalisées par les autorités locales, ou par les organisations régionales et une Organisation des Nations Unies reformée. Les murs, les frontières et les visas sont liés aux fonctions les plus intenses de l'Etat, à savoir la guerre et ces préparatifs, ainsi que la fiscalité qui les soutient. A part cela, nous pourrions bien vivre sans Etat. La gestion de la justice, de l'agriculture, du commerce, de l'éducation, de l'énergie, du travail, des soins de santé, des transports et de la communication peut déjà être gérée par les différentes agences des Nations Unies et par les organisations régionales telles que l'Union Européenne, l'Union africaine, etc.

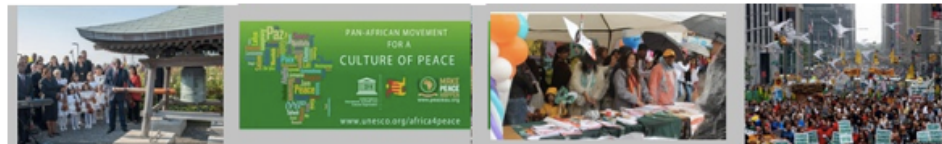
Bien sûr, pour un monde sans murs, nous avons besoin d'un monde sans les injustices de la guerre et de l'exploitation qui produisent les terribles vagues de migration du sud vers le nord.

Dans cette optique, nous pouvons considérer que ceux qui travaillent pour un monde sans murs travaillent en même temps pour une transition d'une culture de guerre à une culture de paix.

PS (ajouté le 5 mars): En énumérant les fonctions de l'Etat, j'ai négligé de mentionner l'établissement et l'application des tarifs du Commerce. Cela a pris une importance particulière ces derniers jours, après l'annonce par le président Trump de l'imposition de tarifs sur les métaux importés. L'annonce a été accueillie très froidement par les médias d'affaires qui disent que ces actions risquent de déclencher des «guerres commerciales». Notons la relation avec le monopole de l'Etat sur la culture de la guerre ! En fait, selon le sociologue classique Max Weber, l'Etat peut être défini comme l'organisation qui a «le monopole de l'usage légitime de la force physique sur un territoire donné».

Transition to a Culture of Peace

World history as it is
happening



Main menu

Click on pictures to navigate

The Role of Media for a Culture of Peace

Over the past century the control of information, especially through the mass media, has become the most important characteristic of the culture of war. Why?

It is because there has been such an advance over the past century in democratic participation that the modern state is forced to justify its culture of war. Since people in general do not want war, the state and its military-industrial complex must convince them that military preparations are necessary in the face of external enemies. This is a major change from earlier history when the state was not subject to election by the people and it could pursue its policies regardless of their attitudes.

In fact, we see that the mass media in countries with the most powerful military forces, such as the United States, are pro-military and continually publish propaganda against external

enemies and give priority to news about unavoidable violence and disaster. They do not give place to peace initiatives.

One is not usually aware of this, but I came face to face with it during the campaign for the Manifesto 2000 during the International Year for the Culture of Peace. We obtained millions of signatures in India, Brazil, Colombia, Japan, Korea, Kenya, Nepal and many hundreds of thousands in Algeria, Italy, Azerbaijan, Morocco and the Philippines. But in the United States, despite signed agreements for its distribution with the American Association of Retired Persons and the National Council of Churches, each with something like 50 million members, not to mention another 69 organizational partners and over 100 events and projects (more than in other countries!), the Manifesto obtained only 46,000 signatures. I don't believe that this was because Americans do not want peace. Instead, it was due to the fact that there was a total blackout in the mass media.

In view of this, it is especially important when the mass media begin to promote a culture of peace instead of a culture of war. This is the case in Mexico, Colombia and in much of Sub-Saharan Africa as described in this month's CPNN bulletin.

Perhaps it is not by chance that these are regions of the world where people have suffered especially from violence and where the state with its culture of war has been weakened. In Mexico, corrupted by the narco traffic, one speaks of a "failed state." And Colombia is just putting into practice the peace accords that ended decades of war. Africa has been weakened by colonialism and neo-colonialism (which are culture of war) to such an extent that it is now victimized by extremist violence as well which adds to their suffering. As a result, the people have a special thirst for a culture of peace.

In the Global North the mass media have become monopolized by huge multinational companies that are part of a military-industrial-media complex closely linked to the political parties and the government. As an illustration of this, consider the money paid to the mass media by the political campaigns in the United States. The last Presidential election in the United States cost over one billion dollars, much of it spent for media advertising. And candidates for Congress pay enormous sums as well.

Fortunately, we have the Internet, where it is possible to create media that promote a culture of peace for a very small price. The annual budget of CPNN is in the hundreds (not thousands!) of dollars, even though we publish in three languages and at least one article per day. Hopefully, the Internet will remain a space that is free and available, although there is always the risk that the culture of war will try to restrict it. And hopefully, CPNN will be joined by more and more such internet initiatives for peace.

Given that the control of information has become a key function of the culture of war, it is urgent that we continue to develop media for a culture of peace throughout the world, hoping that someday it will obtain an audience as great as that for the culture of war. When that day arrives, we will have made a great advance towards the historical transition from culture of war to culture of peace.

control of information: <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/information.html>
history link: <http://culture-of-peace.info/history/page31.html>
new bulletin link: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11838>

The culture of war is hiding in plain sight: it is the state

January 1, 2018

We see articles almost every day criticizing the Nobel Peace laureate Aung San Suu Kyi and blaming her for not stopping the terrible genocide in Myanmar against the Rohingya people.

It is true that she is now the President of Myanmar, but the power of the state continues to be held by the military, which she has referred to as "[my father's army](https://www.transcend.org/tms/2017/12/aung-san-suu-kyi-for-democracy-or-buddhist-fascism/)."

In fact, Myanmar is not exceptional. The state devotes its resources and is more or less controlled, overtly or covertly, by the military throughout the world. This is not new but has been true [throughout history](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history.html).

Let us begin with the Great Powers. The United States, which we may more appropriately refer to as the "American empire" devotes more than half of its national budget to the military and now maintains hundreds of military bases throughout the world. Countries without an American military base are exceptional. Now we learn that almost every African country has one. Another Nobel laureate, Barak Obama, aided in this expansion.

Where is the ultimate power in China if it is not with the Red Army?

Not one of the world's nuclear powers, the U.S., Britain, France, China, Russia, Israel, India, Pakistan and North Korea, took part in the negotiations at the United Nations for nuclear disarmament.

Should we have been surprised when the Arab Spring was cut short by a military coup in Egypt?

The question of state power is where I part company with those who would follow the advice of Karl Marx and Vladimir Lenin. They believed that peace could be obtained by converting the state from capitalism to socialism. And indeed, in the 20th Century, we saw many examples where capitalist states were indeed overthrown by socialist revolutions. But what ensued was not peace. What ensued was a socialist culture of war instead of a capitalist culture of war.

And we can see why socialism has failed. A socialist culture of war will always lose in competition with a capitalist culture of war. Socialists tend to share wealth with their client states, while capitalists exploit their client states. In the long run, it is the capitalist states that win the economic competition. The socialist states must either submit (as was the case of the USSR) or become capitalist (as in the case of China).

If socialism is to succeed it cannot be based on the state.

If peace is to be obtained, it cannot be based on the state.

Can the state be replaced? Yes. The next time the state system collapses (this time with the collapse of the American empire), we need to have an alternative system of governance to replace it! To prepare for this we need both a strong consciousness of the people of the world that a culture of peace is necessary and possible, and we need to start developing an institutional framework to replace the state. Consciousness continues to grow as we see in our

[review of 2017 in the CPNN bulletin](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11437). But a new institutional framework is lacking.

The struggle to eliminate violence against women is essential to the culture of peace

December 1, 2017

The advance this year of the [struggle to eliminate violence against women](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11165) is an important step forward for the global movement for a culture of peace. Here's why.

First of all, violence against women has always been an intrinsic component of war. This goes back to prehistory when [women were excluded from war](http://culture-of-peace.info/women/title-page.html) due to the fact the practice of patrilocal exogamous marriage (husband remains in his native village and marries a wife from outside) ensured that wars were conducted between the husband of a woman on one side and her father and brothers on the other side. As a result, since warriors were exclusively men, [they were free to capture and rape](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/male-domination-2.html) the women they found when vanquishing another community.

The male domination of the culture of war has characterized all human societies [since the beginning of history](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/prehistory-culture.html). The male rulers of the first empires were not only the military commanders but also [the heads of the state religion](http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/religion.html). Female heads of state and religion were so rare that they are considered to be curiosities of history: for example the pharaoh Hatshepsut in ancient Egypt, and the (mythical?) female Catholic Pope in the Middle Ages.

The male domination of the culture of war has come down to our present world system transformed by previous changes in economic systems, from slavery to colonialism to neo-colonialism, but all of these systems remain essentially sexist.

Huge economic industries, part of the culture of war, are essentially sexist. Of course, female prostitution goes back to the beginning of recorded history. But what about modern advertising the use of scarcely clad female models to sell automobiles, beauty products, etc. etc.? In capitalist economies, women are often considered as a commodity to be bought and sold. Seen in this context, rape can be considered in many cases as the forceful theft of the female commodity.

Apart from physical violence the exploitation of women in the modern economy is a form of structural violence. Women are not paid for their essential work in the bearing and raising of children. And in the workplace they continue to be paid substantially less than men in the equivalent occupation.

Political leaders often echo the sexism. The current US President is an example as reported on many occasions (for a list see the this [article in The Guardian](https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/ng-interactive/2017/nov/30/donald-trump-sexual-misconduct-allegations-full-list)). Fortunately, we find more political leaders speaking out against sexism, such as

the Presidents of France, Turkey and Canada [as described in this month's CPNN bulletin](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=11165).

Second, violence against women diminishes their capacity to play their essential role as leaders in the transition to a culture of peace. Their role is essential as a result of their exclusion and suffering from war and the culture of war which gives them special reason to take action. In fact, [we find women in leadership](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7610) wherever there are campaigns for a culture of peace, but it would be even greater if all women were free from the threat of violence.

Third, the struggle for any one of the eight program areas of the culture of peace is a struggle for the others as well, because the movement for a culture of peace is an integral and synergistic struggle. For example, the rights of women are an important component of human rights in general. Similarly, sustainable and equitable economic development and democratic participation require the economic and political equality of women. Education for peace requires that girls have the same access to education as boys. In fact, [as UN Secretary-General António Guterres has said](http://www.unwomen.org/en/news/stories/2017/11/statement-sg-guterres-25-november), unless the international community tackles the problem of violence against women, the world will not eradicate poverty or reach any of its other goals.

In general, we should not make the mistake of thinking that the struggle to eliminate violence against women is just a struggle of the women themselves. It has to be the struggle of everyone, men as well as women, if we are to advance towards a culture of peace.

Catalunya: Culture of war or culture of peace?

November 1, 2017

It seems that the people of Catalunya will vote in December whether to declare independence from Spain, i.e. to form a separate state.

If someone were to ask my advice about this election, I would say that it risks becoming a decision to move Catalunya towards the culture of war.

Here's why I say this.

Over the course of history, the state has come to monopolize the culture of war. Those who seek to take over the state (revolutionaries) and those who seek to declare independence (separatists, nationalists) may have the best intentions for a culture of peace, but inevitably, once they arrive at state power, they take on the qualities of the state which include the culture of war.

Perhaps the best example is the Russian Revolution exactly one century ago. The revolution was carried out with the slogan of bread, peace and land, but once power was in the hands of the Bolsheviks, they were forced to make it a culture of war in order to defend against the invasions from the Europeans and Americans.

So, today, the people of Catalunya, if they declare independence, will be forced to form an army to defend against being invaded by Spain and its NATO allies, who, of course, are characterized by a culture of war.

Let us look at other examples of independence movements in our time. The independence of Bosnia/Herzegovina was marked by a bloody war with Serbia over the control of Sarajevo. For the first few years after the independence of the Ukraine from Russia, there was no war, but in the past few years, the secession of eastern provinces from the Ukraine has been marked by warfare, and each side remains armed and at the risk of further conflict, exacerbated by alliances with other states. In an earlier period, the end of the British empire led to a number of movements of secession. Those of Biafra against Nigeria and Pakistan/Bangladesh versus India were especially bloody.

On the other hand, the independence movement of Quebec did not get to the point of establishing a separate country, and so the Quebecois and the rest of Canada did not get to the point of civil war.

And coming to the present time, there are those who foresee the secession of California, Oregon and Washington State from Trump America, and a recent poll by the prestigious Foreign Affairs magazine foresees a real possibility of civil war in the United States. But we should not forget that the American Civil War caused by the secession of the South in 1860 was the bloodiest war ever fought by Americans.

There are good alternative for Catalunya, apart from secession.

Granted that Spain is not in good shape, either economically or politically. But instead of bailing out, Catalunya could help in its reform. Wouldn't it be great if the people of Catalunya could persuade all of Spain to renounce its culture of war and seek through dialogue to establish a culture of peace with all of its citizens and its neighboring countries! A good start would be to withdraw from NATO!

Here's the question. Where is the answer?

October 1, 2017

At the end of this month's CPNN bulletin, having remarked that youth and children took the lead in this year's global celebration of the International Day of Peace, we concluded that "Thanks to the new generation, yes, there is a global movement for a culture of peace."

That leads to a question. Can this global movement continue to grow to the point that it can promote the transition from our current culture of war to a new culture, a culture of peace? And if so, how?

I don't have the answer to this question.

As I look for an answer, I recall three global peace movements in which I have participated over the years, and I wonder if we can take lessons from the history of those examples.

- 1) The global movements against the war in Vietnam in the 1960's, for a nuclear freeze in the 1980's and against the war in Iraq in 2003.
- 2) The peace movement associated with communist parties, both East and West, during the 1970's and 1980's.
- 3) The Manifesto 2000 associated with the United Nations International Year for the Culture of Peace in the year 2000.

Trying to understand the accomplishments, failures and potentials of the movements of the 60's and 80's I wrote *The American Peace Movements* in 1985. Both movements showed the potential for spontaneous, rapid and massive mobilizations when the historical conditions are ripe. But like the movement in 2003 against the war in Iraq, they ended just as quickly because they were reactions against a particular threat and disappeared once the threat subsided.

Lesson 1: We need a global peace movement that is stable and growing over time.

At that point in the 1980's I turned to the communist peace movements since they seemed (at the time) to be more stable and able to grow over the long term. I still have a copy of the book from the remarkable "International Meeting of Communist and Worker's Parties" that took place in Moscow in 1969 with representatives speaking from 75 countries. Of course, they supported the Vietnamese, but they called for peace; they did not advocate war against the United States.

At that time I often went to the Soviet Union and even worked there as a scientist at a few points. But in the end I was disappointed. Later on, after analyzing the History of the Culture of War, I came to realize that like all states and empires, they were a culture of war, which led inexorably to their collapse (like what I see now happening to the American empire).

Despite the collapse of its dreams of state power, the communist peace movement left important traces for peace. Last week, we saw this in the school mobilizations for the International Day of Peace in the ex-Soviet republics and in the extensive mobilization of celebrations throughout France by the Mouvement de la Paix and the French Communist Party.

Lesson 2: The movement must be independent of the state because the state is intrinsically the culture of war. This is where I disagree with the communists, as they persist in seeking state power.

Finally, there was my experience as director of the United Nations International Year for the Culture of Peace when we mobilized 75 million people to sign the Manifesto 2000, promising to promote a culture of peace in their daily life, family, work, community, country and region. Its strength came from the fact that it was a well-coordinated campaign, involving all the organizations of the UN, the UNESCO Commissions in the Member States, and the major international NGOs. We even sent letters of invitations to thousands of universities and mayors. And the UN General Assembly adopted the Declaration and Programme of Action for a Culture of Peace that we sent from Paris to New York which called for "a global movement for a culture of peace."

But the UN coordination was also its weakness, because the coordination was in one place (UNESCO, Paris) and its head was cut off by the United States and its allies who control the UN, and who halted the UNESCO culture of peace program in 2001.

Again the same lesson: The movement must be independent of the state because the state is intrinsically the culture of war.

I still believe in the potential of the United Nations to promote a global movement for a culture of peace, if it could be made independent of the state by passing its control to regional parliaments or regional organizations of mayors. But progress towards that goal is painfully slow.

As I said in the beginning, I don't have an answer to the question: Can this global movement continue to grow to the point that it can promote the transition from our current culture of war to a new culture, a culture of peace? And if so, how?

But, as always, history does not allow us to formulate an answer until after we have clearly formulated the question. And so, posing the question is a step forward. And who knows? Perhaps you readers, especially those of you from the new generation, can take us further and begin to provide an answer.

<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=10680> (bulletin)
<http://culture-of-peace.info/apm/title-page.html>
<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=10559> (ex soviet)
<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=10579> (europe)
<http://culture-of-peace.info/history/introduction.html>
<http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/resolutions/resA-53-243B.html>
<http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440>

Imagining peace: Latin America

September 1, 2017

In 2007, I tried to imagine how the world would make a transition to a culture of peace in the year 2027 and I started to write a novella, I have seen the promised land.

In making the scenario, I imagined that the most important point in the transition would occur in Porto Alegre, Brazil, at a world-wide meeting of peace cities.

Now 10 years later, returning from visits to Brazil and Mexico, I pose the question: if today I were to imagine the transition to a culture of peace, would I still consider that Latin America, and Brazil in particular would play a central role?

If we look only at national governments, it would seem doubtful. Leaders who might have shown some sympathy with a culture of peace are gone, Hugo Chavez in Venezuela, Lula in Brazil and Fidel in Cuba, and their countries are moving to the right. This trend is not limited to Latin America. We have Trump, Putin, Duterte, Erdogan, rise of right-wing, even fascist parties in Europe, loss of the leadership of Mandela and Mbeki in South Africa, fading hopes that were raised by the Arab spring, and lack of any movement in Asia towards a culture of peace. Some might say it is the end of democracy, although I see it more limited as the loss of bourgeois democracy. After all, national elections are now almost solely determined by big money, and big

money corrupts. To find progress towards true democracy it is necessary to look at a more local level.

As readers of this blog know, I believe that we cannot achieve a culture of peace through the system of nation-states, so the loss of bourgeois democracy at the national level is not necessarily a negative development. In fact, I interpret it as another sign that the American empire and the global system of states devoted to the culture of war is beginning to collapse.

But are we developing at a local level a new system of global governance to replace the present system when it collapses?

My recent visits to Mexico and Brazil, along with a visit a year ago to Colombia, give me some cause for optimism. Audiences in these countries, especially students, were enthusiastic to hear a message quoting the World Social Forum that "another world is possible" and emphasizing the old slogan of "think global, act local." And, as described in this month's CPNN bulletin, I found many local initiatives underway that contribute to a culture of peace, including participative budgeting, restorative justice, struggle against the violence against women, and the development of city peace commissions.

I hope to return to Latin America next year and hope to find that these initiatives are continuing to develop. If so, may they serve as a model for other parts of the world.

If I were writing a utopian novella today, would I still imagine the culture of peace being born in Latin America. The answer is "Yes!"

<http://culture-of-peace.info/books/promisedland.html>
<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=10336>

Towards a United Nations Parliamentary Assembly

August 1, 2017

A frequent theme of this blog has been the need for a profound reform of the United Nations so that it is managed more directly by the peoples of the world - through cities or parliaments instead of the present Member States that are inextricably linked to the culture of war.

A significant first step towards such a reform would be the proposed parliamentary assembly of the United Nations (UNPA). As this month's bulletin of CPNN documents, there are increasing calls for such an assembly, including proposals from the European Parliament, the Pan-African Parliament and an international conference of around 300 chief justices, judges, legal experts and ambassadors from nearly 60 countries predominantly from the Global South.

Such an Assembly would be an important step forward for a number of reasons.

1) Parliamentarians are often closer to the people than their national governments. For example, we have seen recently that many parliamentarians and some parliamentary associations support the nuclear ban treaty even when their governments have boycotted the UN

negotiations, and we note other parliamentary initiatives towards a culture of peace. Hence a UNPA would be a force within the UN system to move towards a culture of peace.

2) There has been talk of UN reform for many years, but no action, because of resistance by the Member States. A UNPA would set a precedent for change.

3) There has been an erosion of confidence among the peoples of the world that the UN can provide a way forward to escape from the damages caused by the culture of war. A UNPA could begin to restore confidence and inspire further change.

4) If the thesis of this blog is correct that we are approaching a collapse of the present world economic and political structure, a UNPA could become key element in a new global governance structure, which, in turn could help in the development of a new, and hopefully, more equitable, economic order.

So what needs to be done?

Already regional parliaments of Africa and Europe are on record to support a UNPA. We need a similar initiative from the Latin American Parliament, and support from parliamentarians in North America, Asia and the Arab States.

We have seen that organizations of mayors often take progressive positions on the issues related to war and peace. It would be good if they would support the development of a UNPA.

There needs to be a concerted effort by alternative, progressive media to put the UNPA on the agenda for action by the civil society. To the extent that this is done it can stimulate the mainstream commercial media to pick up the issue as well.

International NGO's should be encouraged to see in a UNPA a potential support for their progressive initiatives, and they should get on board a global movement for a UNPA.

With increased attention to the question, there needs to be further study of the methods and effectiveness of the regional parliaments that exist already, in order to determine how a UNPA should be structured. This was the conclusion of a recent meeting of the organizations already involved in working for a UNPA: Parliamentarians for Global Action, the Inter-Parliamentary Union, the Campaign for a UN Parliamentary Assembly.

The establishment of a United Nations Parliamentary Assembly could move us a step closer to the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace. No doubt there will be resistance from national governments, and especially the great powers, who will understand that a UNPA provides an alternative to their power that is based on the culture of war. Hence, the struggle will not be easy. But, as Richard Falk reminds us with regard to the nuclear ban treaty and the elimination of nuclear weapons, there is historical precedent for progressive change as a result of "deep commitments, sacrifices, movements, and struggles that eventually achieved the impossible, ending such entrenched evils as slavery, apartheid, and colonialism."

un reform: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440>

July: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=560>

April: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=431>
bulletin: ??

Vers une Assemblée parlementaire des Nations Unies

Un thème fréquent de ce blog est la nécessité d'une réforme profonde des Nations Unies, afin de les gérer plus directement par les peuples du monde - à travers les villes ou les parlements au lieu des États membres actuels qui sont inextricablement liés à la culture de guerre.

Une première étape significative vers une telle réforme serait une assemblée parlementaire des Nations Unies (APNU). Comme le bulletin de CPNN documente ce mois-ci, il y a des appels croissants à une telle assemblée, y compris des propositions du Parlement européen, du Parlement panafricain et d'une conférence internationale de 300 magistrats, juges, juristes et ambassadeurs de près de 60 pays.

Une telle assemblée constituerait une avancée importante pour plusieurs raisons.

- 1) Les parlementaires sont souvent plus proches du peuple que de leurs gouvernements nationaux. Par exemple, nous avons vu récemment que de nombreux parlementaires et certaines associations parlementaires appuient le traité d'interdiction nucléaire de l'ONU, même si leurs gouvernements ont boycotté les négociations. Aussi, nous notons d'autres initiatives parlementaires en faveur d'une culture de la paix. Par conséquent, une APNU serait une force au sein du système des Nations Unies pour aller vers une culture de la paix.
- 2) On a parlé de la réforme de l'ONU depuis de nombreuses années, mais sans aucune action, en raison de la résistance des États membres. Une APNU établirait un précédent pour plus de changement.
- 3) Il y a eu une érosion de la confiance entre les peuples du monde que l'ONU peut fournir une voie pour échapper aux dommages causés par la culture de la guerre. Une APNU pourrait commencer à rétablir leur confiance et inspirer d'autres actions.
- 4) Si la thèse de ce blog est correcte, que nous abordons l'effondrement de la structure économique et politique mondiale actuelle, une APNU pourrait devenir un élément clé d'une nouvelle structure de gouvernance mondiale qui, à son tour, pourrait contribuer au développement d'une nouvelle, et, espérons-le, plus équitable ordre économique.

Alors, qu'est-ce qu'il faut faire?

Déjà, les parlements régionaux d'Afrique et d'Europe ont enregistré leur soutien d'une APNU. Nous avons besoin d'une initiative similaire du Parlement latino-américain et du soutien des parlementaires en Amérique du Nord, en Asie et dans les États arabes.

Nous avons vu que les organisations de maires adoptent souvent des positions progressives sur les questions liées à la guerre et à la paix. Il serait bon qu'ils soutiendraient le développement d'une APNU.

Il faut que les médias alternatifs et progressistes fassent un effort concerté pour mettre l'APNU à l'ordre du jour de l'action par la société civile. Dans la mesure où cela se fait, il peut stimuler les médias commerciaux traditionnels pour reprendre le thème.

Les ONG internationales devraient être encouragées à voir dans une APNU un soutien potentiel pour leurs initiatives progressives et elles devraient s'engager dans un mouvement mondial pour une APNU.

Il ne fait aucun doute qu'il y aura une résistance des gouvernements nationaux et surtout les grandes puissances qui comprendront que l'APNU offre une alternative à leur pouvoir qui repose sur la culture de la guerre. Par conséquent, la lutte ne sera pas facile. Mais, comme le souligne Richard Falk en ce qui concerne le traité d'interdiction nucléaire et l'élimination des armes nucléaires, il existe un précédent historique pour des changements progressifs à travers des «engagements profonds, sacrifices, mouvements et luttes qui ont finalement abouti à l'impossible, se terminant ainsi les maux retranchés comme l'esclavage, l'apartheid et le colonialisme ».

Si l'institution d'une Assemblée parlementaire des Nations Unies peut nous rapprocher de la transition de la culture de la guerre à la culture de la paix, la lutte en vaut la peine!

Mayors and Media for Peace

July 1, 2017

Imagine what the world would be like if the United Nations was managed by mayors instead of states! And imagine how it would be if the mass media was dedicated to a culture of peace!

We have some hint of how this might be in the <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=9983> recent events covered by CPNN.

While all of the nuclear-armed states and their allies are boycotting the UN conference to draft a treaty against nuclear weapons, we see that mayors have a different point of view.

At their annual meeting the <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=9906> United States Conference of Mayors adopted a resolution that "welcomes the historic negotiations currently underway in the United Nations, involving most of the world's countries, on a treaty to prohibit nuclear weapons, leading to their total elimination" and they demanded that the US government join the negotiations in good faith. Their resolution concludes with the following remarkable paragraph:

“BE IT FURTHER RESOLVED, that The United States Conference of Mayors urges all U.S. mayors to join Mayors for Peace in order to help reach the goal of 10,000 member cities by 2020, and encourages U.S. member cities to get actively involved by establishing sister city relationships with cities in other nuclear-armed nations, and by taking action at the municipal level to raise public awareness of the humanitarian and financial costs of nuclear weapons, the growing dangers of wars among nuclear-armed states, and the urgent need for good faith U.S. participation in negotiating the global elimination of nuclear weapons.”

[Mayors for Peace](http://www.mayorsforpeace.org/english/) already includes the mayors from more than 7,300 cities around the world!

If the mayors of the world were running the UN instead of the states, we could achieve nuclear disarmament! And much more! Once again we come back to the need for a [radical reform of the United Nations](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440)!

As for the media, some indication of the positive role that they could play can be seen in the [role of community radios in the peace process in Colombia](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=9913). They are supported by funds from the European Union in order to send messages on peace to the territories and to promote reconciliation between the Colombians. The EU initiative not only opens microphones to the people, but also includes workshops in which 200 community radio journalists have been trained in the elaboration of educational content on peacebuilding, as well as 50 broadcasters receiving technical assistance and donations of recording equipment.

Similarly, in [Uganda](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=9810), community radio stations continue to work for peace. Back in 2004, they played a major role in convincing over 22,000 child soldiers and commanders to abandon the armed rebellion of the Lord's Resistance Army: "In short, the LRA conflict could only be ended after the intervention of peace journalism." Today they continue to work for peace, especially to give a voice to the massive number of refugees in Uganda.

As The Senegalese writer Aissatou Cissé said at the recent [meeting of the Writers' Union of Africa, Asia and Latin America](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=9749), which took place in Senegal: What we need are "readings of peace in this world context of turbulence, verbal and physical violence". "Every morning, when we get up, we read on the Internet, or through a newspaper or a book, and what we read does not promote the culture of peace, it disrupts even more and creates zizanie [discord]."

"Children, adolescents and adults who read us need to read positive things that can boost their creativity, and it is in peace that we can create," said the Special Advisor to the President of the Republic, Macky Sall.

Thank you, mayors, and thank you, writers and journalists! You remind us that "A better world is possible!" Imagine it!

To quote George Bernard Shaw: "Imagination is the beginning of creation. You imagine what you desire, you will what you imagine and at last you create what you will."

Who are the biggest terrorists?

June 1, 2017

Readers of this blog know that I believe that in order to move from the culture of war to a culture of peace, we must develop a new order of world governance in which the United Nations is based on cities or regional parliaments rather than the present system of Member States. This is because the nation state is inextricably tied to the culture of war. More evidence for this comes from the recent United Nations vote on a resolution concerning a treaty to prohibit nuclear weapons.

All the rich and powerful countries are against the resolution, including all the countries that possess nuclear weapons and their allies, including most of Europe, Australia, Canada, Japan and South Korea.

What this tells us is that nuclear weapons are considered essential to the power of the state

This is state terrorism.

Let me explain.

The definition of terrorism is the achievement of political goals through violence or threat of violence against innocent populations.

What can better describe the possession of nuclear weapons than to call it terrorism.

The only times they have been used, they slaughtered the populations of Hiroshima and Nagasaki in 1945 for political goals. Some think it was to end the war earlier. Others, having examined the evidence, say that it made no difference in ending the war, but was rather meant as a threat against the Russians which evolved into the Cold War. In any case, the populations of Hiroshima and Nagasaki were mostly civilians, not military.

Since 1945, nuclear weapons are used as a threat against whatever enemy a state happens to have. During the Cold War it was the American against the Russians, and it seems now that a new Cold War is being developed, especially by the American "deep state" that supported the Hillary Clinton candidacy. The weapons of France and the UK are justified by their membership in NATO which is on the American side of the Cold War. Then there is the antagonism between India and Pakistan which is used to justify their weapons. And between Israel and North Korea and their enemies which seems to be much of the world.

Nuclear weapons do not distinguish their victims. That means that in all these cases, the threat is against the populations of the enemy country, without regard for the fact that most are not engaged militarily. This is terrorism. State terrorism.

Why do I say that this is essential to the state?

After considering the history of the culture of war in my book by that name, I come to the conclusion that over the course of history, the state has come to monopolize the culture of war. No one else is allowed to make or prepare for war except the state. Not cities, as was the case in the Middle ages. Not indigenous peoples, as was the case before they were conquered and subjugated around the world. Not private armies or armies of religious sects (although sometimes states with a state religion are allowed to have nuclear weapons as in the case of Israel, but not Iran).

In the same way, the state monopolizes nuclear weapons. No other institution is allowed to develop or possess them.

In fact, the culture of war, if we include the defense and limitation of trade and travel at its borders and the raising of taxes (mostly to pay for the culture of war), is one of the few functions that can only be performed by the nation-state. Other vital functions, such as healthcare, education, housing, transportation and communication services, etc. can (and often are) regulated at a higher and lower level. For example, aviation and maritime shipping are regulated at the level of the United Nations. As for healthcare and education, the United Nations has specialized agencies that are capable of regulating them (WHO and UNESCO). At the same time, many of these functions can be effectively regulated at lower levels, as is done for education in the United States.

The culture of war is the defining characteristic of the state. As stated clearly by the great sociologist Max Weber the state is defined as the organization that has a "monopoly on the legitimate use of physical force within a given territory."

The next time you see reference in the commercial media to "terrorists," ask the question, "who are the biggest terrorists?" And join the ranks of those who are struggling to abolish nuclear weapons. In the short run, the struggle is being carried out by states from the Global South at the United Nations. But in the long run, we need a new United Nations run instead by cities or regional parliaments.

Trump and Le Pen: Symptoms of the empire's collapse

May 1, 2017

What is the appeal of Donald Trump and Marine Le Pen? Why have they able to get so many votes?

A superficial response is easy: Voters are angry and fed up with the present political system and they will vote for whoever best applauds their anger and damns the present political system. The more the media attacks Trump, the more his US supporters are confirmed that he represents their own rejection of the system. And the more the other political parties and political elite attack Le Pen, the more the French voters are confirmed that she is allied with them against the present political system.

But a more profound response requires that we analyze why voters are angry and fed up. One cause is their economic hardships. The average wages of a worker continue to decrease year after year. More and more families are forced to work two or three jobs just to survive. And they understand, to some extent, that the problem is due to government policies that support capitalist exploitation, enabling the rich to get richer and the poor to get poorer. On the other hand, many are confused, misled by populists like Trump and Le Pen, who tell them that the problem is caused by immigrants who take their jobs and receive government welfare.

There is a classic term to describe the anger and frustration related to economic hardship that is blamed on the government and other institutions of the society. It is called "alienation." The

young Karl Marx devoted his doctoral thesis to this topic, describing how industrial workers, unlike handicraft workers in previous centuries, no longer had control over the products that they created. Instead, the capitalist controlled production and took the profits from it. The more the worker toiled, the more the capitalist got richer and could exploit him even more.

Ironically, when I worked in the 70's and 80's in the old Soviet Union, I found that my so-called communist friends had never heard the Russian word for alienation (отчуждение), even though their economic conditions were deteriorating as their country's economy declined under the burden of the arms race. However, they knew that the government was lying to them about the economic situation. They would say "You can find the truth anywhere except in Pravda and the news anywhere except in Izvestia." These were the two leading state-run news media in the Soviet Union and their names are the Russian words for Truth and News.

Nowadays, Trump and Le Pen make short-term gains by criticizing the news media. In the short-term, they gain support of many voters who have come to mistrust pronouncements by the government and the capitalist class that are repeated by the media. The voters think that Trump and Le Pen are "on their side."

But in the long run, they are playing with fire.

In fact, it is true that the media are lying and that the government is directly or indirectly responsible for the lies. If you read Rolling Stone magazine back in the 1970's, you would have known from Carl Bernstein's article that all the major media were infiltrated by the CIA during the Vietnam War in order to ensure support by the American people for the war. Although the Bernstein article was simply the account of the US Senate hearings, headed by Senator Frank Church, he could not publish it anywhere except in Rolling Stone. Why? Of course, because the other media were controlled by the CIA!

The Bernstein story is not an exception. It is more and more the rule. In fact, as I conclude in The History of the Culture of War, the control of the media through secrets and lies has become the most important weapon of the culture of war.

We all know now about the big lie of weapons of mass destruction used to justify the war in Iraq. How many remember the falsified Gulf of Tonkin incident that was used to justify the war in Vietnam? Few know the reason for the war against Ghaddafi in Libya: it was because he was using Libya's oil money to strengthen the African Union to the point that the Africans began to resist exploitation by the Americans and Europeans. And unless you dig deep in the foreign media you will not know that the media reports of a poison gas attack by the Syrian government used to justify American intervention, was based on what appears to be faked videos by the White Helmets, an organization established and funded by the US and UK governments as part of their campaign in the Syrian war.

In fact, control of the media, including secrets and lies, is necessary to the culture of war if it is to survive. This is due to two other general historical trends: the increase in democracy throughout the world, and the increasing anti-war sentiment throughout the world. People don't want their country to make war. A few years ago, a political scientist at Yale got a lot of press by arguing that democracies do not make war against other democracies. When I looked at his data, I came to a different interpretation: in order to conduct a war, a democracy has to convince its people that the enemy is not a democracy or else they have to make war secretly, because

otherwise the people will not support it. For example, the American wars against Cuba and Nicaragua, as well as the Cold War against Russia, were possible because they could convince the American voter that these were totalitarian countries rather than democracies. And in order to make war against Chile they had to conduct it secretly. The same process is evident today as the government (and the media) condemn Libya and Syria as totalitarian, while supporting even more authoritarian allies, especially Saudi Arabia. The new form of American warfare, the drone attacks that were greatly increased by Obama, enable the US to engage in secret wars throughout the world.

But in the end, the political and economic system of the American empire will pay a heavy price for the manipulation of the news. As it becomes more blatant and more universal and more evident, it increases the alienation of the people from their government and their media. In the short run, it opens the door to demagogues like Trump and Le Pen and perhaps even worse yet to come.

But the heaviest price will come when the economic system collapses. The people of America and Europe may do what the Soviet people did when their economic system collapsed. The Soviets stayed in their homes and the troops stayed in their barracks, saying "good riddance!" to the Gorbachev government and the Communist Party in Russia. The system collapsed with a whimper rather than a bang!

It's a vicious cycle. The alienation of voters makes possible the electoral victories of demagogues and fascists. In turn, these demagogues and fascists increase government priorities for military spending which, eventually, will push the American empire over the same cliff as the Russian empire before it, unless of course they stumble into a world war which would be an even worse outcome.

Fortunately, since our species is resilient and our history is dialectical, there are positive reactions against the election of demagogues. As we continue to cover in CPNN, there is a strong positive fightback against the Trump administration which this month concentrated on saving the planet from his disastrous denial of climate change.

And there is also a positive fightback against the secrets and lies of the government and the mass media in the form of independent media. Thanks to modern technology, internet news systems like CPNN globally as well as many local independent news websites and low-cost local radio stations have been made possible by technological progress. And more and more people are relying on the independent media for their news.

I got a taste of this last month when I was invited to participate in a panel discussion in Oregon with other independent media operators on the topic "Cultivating a Culture of Peace in an Era of Trump: What's the Media's Role?" It was good to see that CPNN is not the only independent media out there, but there are many good local media in Oregon as well. And thanks to modern technology I was able to take part in the discussion by means of Skype.

To quote the National Coordinator for the Peoples Climate Movement, "Today's actions are not for one day or one week or one year. We are a movement that is getting stronger everyday for our families, our communities and our planet. To change everything, we need everyone."

http://www.carlbernstein.com/magazine_cia_and_media.php
<http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/information.html>
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gulf_of_Tonkin_incident
<https://www.pambazuka.org/human-security/lies-behind-wests-war-libya>
<http://theindicter.com/swedish-doctors-for-human-rights-white-helmets-video-macabre-manipulation-of-dead-children-and-staged-chemical-weapons-attack-to-justify-a-no-fly-zone-in-syria/>
<http://press.princeton.edu/titles/5302.html>
bulletin: http://cpnn-world.org/new/?page_id=1052
Ashland: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=9484>
<https://peoplesclimate.org/press-release/peoples-climate-march-a-huge-success-final-count-200000-march-in-d-c-for-climate-jobs-and-justice/>

Women, religion, socialism, and the state

April 1, 2017

Each March in CPNN, we celebrate International Women's Day and the annual meetings of the United Nations Commission on the Status of Women, and we see how women are a force for peace.

There is a deep historical reason for this. As I found in my one foray into anthropological studies, women were excluded from war very early in human prehistory because of the social contradiction between war and marriage. Marriage, in prehistory, was often arranged between different tribes or communities that would also be at war from time to time. In such a war, a woman's loyalty was torn between her husband on one side and her father and brothers on the other. There was a simple solution: women were excluded from war.

Does that mean that we should promote women to positions of leadership in order to achieve peace? The answer is no. And we saw a good example last year. Hillary Clinton became the first woman who was a serious candidate to become President of the United States. And as we documented in CPNN, she was a war candidate, having been largely responsible when she was Secretary of State for American involvement in the wars of Libya, Syria and the Ukraine.

It turns out the the state as a force for war has a stronger effect than women as a force for peace. Once a woman becomes head of state, she becomes part of the culture of war. Another example in recent history was Margaret Thatcher in the UK.

This is similar to the situation for religion and war. As a general rule, religions are for peace. We devote an entire section of the Culture of Peace Network to the theme of "How can different faiths work together for understanding and harmony?"

But when religions take power in the state, they become a force for war. Look at the situation today in Israel and Iran for clear examples. Once again we see that the state as a force for war has a stronger effect than religion as a force for peace.

And finally, consider the relation of socialism and war. In general those who are for socialism are also for peace. Exactly 100 years ago, the Bolsheviks took power in Russia under the slogan of "Peace, Bread and Land." Their leader, Lenin, was a powerful critic of imperialist

wars. In his essay War and Revolution, he wrote "Peace reigned in Europe, but this was because domination over hundreds of millions of people in the colonies by the European nations was sustained only through constant, incessant, interminable wars, which we Europeans do not regard as wars at all, since all too often they resembled, not wars, but brutal massacres, the wholesale slaughter of unarmed peoples."

But once the Bolsheviks took power, they succumbed to the culture of war of the state. Trotsky called for forced labor camps to "build socialism" and his rival, Stalin, put them into place and later, invaded by Nazi Germany, he built a powerful war machine which eventually led to the crash of the Soviet empire.

The crash of the Soviet empire was forced, intentionally, by the United States and its allies, by bankrupting them with the arms race. I cannot forget passing by Lenin's tomb in the May Day celebration in Moscow in 1976 and looking up to see all of the Soviet leaders, all old soldiers proudly wearing their military medals.

No one is forcing the United States today to be bankrupted with an arms race, but we see the same old soldiers with their military medals being appointed by President Trump to run (and bankrupt) the American empire. They learn nothing from history!

In fact, as I have documented in "The History of the Culture of War," over the course of history the state has come to monopolize the culture of war. Other entities of the the culture of war, such as cities which flourished in Europe in the Middle Ages, were taken over by the state, and since then cities have no culture of war.

All of this goes to show that in order to move to a culture of peace, we must develop alternatives to state power. That is why I work for a global network of culture of peace cities that could someday run the United Nations when the state system collapses into bankruptcy and chaos.

If you can help with this, contact me at coordinator@cpnn-world.org.

Role of mass demonstrations in history

March 1, 2017

Once again, as described in this month's CPNN bulletin, we are seeing mass demonstrations against corrupt and repressive government policies, which leads us to the question of their historical significance.

I am reminded of mass demonstrations which I have experienced over the years in the United States: the gathering for civil rights at the Washington Monument in 1963 when Martin Luther King made his great speech "I have a dream!"; the mobilization of one million people for a nuclear test ban in New York's Central Park in 1982; and the mobilizations in 2003 against the American invasion of Iraq which involved millions of people around the world. The mobilization in Barcelona in 2003 was cited as the precedent for the new mobilization a few days ago in that city demanding that Spain should receive refugees.

The effect of these demonstrations, as I look back at them, was to mobilize the consciousness of participants and onlookers, to make them realize that progressive change is possible if enough people demand it. In the words of the World Social Forum, it makes us realize that "A better world is possible!" In the words of the Black Panther Party in the 1960's, "Power to the People!" And in the words of the poem I wrote when working for the culture of peace at UNESCO:

"... those who would drive the team of peace
must link arms on either side,
harness their anger against injustice,
conquer the fears of centuries..."

Yes, this kind of consciousness is essential for progress! In the cases mentioned above, it led to civil rights legislation in the United States in the 1960's, to nuclear agreements of the 1980's (Gorbachev said at the time he was influenced by the mass demonstrations), and to the great increase in consciousness against the culture of war that we have seen in this century.

But consciousness, by itself, is not enough to bring us to a culture of peace.

Think of the massive demonstrations in Iran in 1978 or in Egypt's Tahir Square in 2011. Yes, there was a great leap forward in consciousness of the people in those countries. And yes, change was achieved. But in the end they did not lead to a culture of peace, but rather to new authoritarian (culture of war) governments in Iran and Egypt.

I come back to the analysis put forward last year for the changes towards peace in Colombia, which has also been accompanied by a great increase in consciousness. Like Martin Luther King in the 1960's, President Santos has received the Nobel Peace Prize for his role in this important historical process. But as I wrote last year in my advice to the people of Colombia, one cannot leave progress in the hands of the state because ultimately the state is inextricably linked to the culture of war. Instead, "develop a network of local peace committees and keep them strong and independent so that you do not have to depend solely on the national government to maintain the peace."

It is for that reason that we continue to search for more initiatives such as the peace commission of the city of New Haven where I live.

bulletin: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=9069>

barcelona: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=8987>

colombia: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=312>

New Haven: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=5291>

Can we learn from history?

February 1, 2017

The events reflected in recent CPNN bulletins concerning the voting split in the United Nations and the results of last fall's elections, remind me of turbulent periods of the 20th Century and raise the question if we can learn from what happened then.

The rise of populist and potentially fascist parties last year remind one of the rise of fascism in the 1930's. What can we learn from those times?

First of all, we must avoid a Third World War. That requires a unified opposition against fascism and preparations for war such as those that took place in Germany and Spain in the 1930's. A lesson from the 1930's is that the opposition was weakened by serious infighting between communists, socialists and anarchists. In France, in the late 1930's there was a united front under the leadership of Leon Blum (who later played a major role in the establishment of UNESCO), but by then it was too late for united fronts in Germany and Spain.

Lesson 1: the need for solidarity of those opposed to fascism and war.

These times also remind us of the 1960's and the movements for civil rights and against the Vietnam War. I was part of the new generation at that time in the United States, and our generation was opposed by many peace activists of the previous generation who were influenced by the anti-communism of the government and the media. We were considered too radical! Of course, there were some in the previous generation who worked with us, the Kennedys, Martin Luther King, Jr and Malcolm X. but they paid for it with their lives (to what extent at the hands of government forces remains an open question). In Europe, too, the new generation took a revolutionary stance in the face of opposition for the most part from their elders.

Lesson 2: the need to listen to the new generation and work with their progressive leadership.

Returning to the voting split in the United Nations, we can ask if the Global South can provide leadership at this period of history beyond their votes at the UN. In recent years, this blog has followed progressive trends in Latin America and Africa, but the more a regime is progressive the more likely it will be overthrown by the forces of imperialism. The classic example from a previous generation was the government of Allende in Chile. But now, Venezuela is overturning the left-wing legacy of Hugo Chavez and Brazil has overturned the leftist legacy of Lula. And perhaps most dramatic was the overthrow of Muammar Gaddafi, we may assume because of his leadership for African unity to oppose Northern imperialism.

Lesson 3: the need to develop opposition based in the civil society rather than relying on states to provide the leadership that is needed. Even in Colombia, which has provided leadership for peace in the last year, we have warned that the people should develop a strong civil society and not depend on the government to remain progressive. Even if the government is not overthrown, it may be weakened by corruption as is the case now in South Africa.

As for the reaction to the rise of right-wing politics, we have been following the post-election fightback for human rights in the USA, which can also serve as an example for other countries faced with similar problems. One of the outstanding aspects of the fightback for human rights in the USA is the leadership of cities. Something like 300 American cities continue to maintain their stance as sanctuaries to protect undocumented immigrants against national police raids, despite the threat of the new president to cut funding to those cities. These are the cities that voted against Trump and that mounted huge demonstrations on the day after his inauguration.

Lesson 4: the need to develop an alternative progressive movement based on cities.

These lessons are played out at a local level in my city, where I am writing the annual report, The State of the Culture of Peace in New Haven, for the official city peace commission, of which I am a member. Here are some of the remarks of activists who were interviewed for that report and who were asked about how to respond to the new political situation in the country:

* Ideally, we should unite the widest movement possible to defend the human rights of everyone, beginning with the most vulnerable. And at least, we should struggle against divisiveness, not necessarily to convince the other, but at least to find ways to collaborate.

* Listen to the youth. They have a more holistic view than us adults, especially with regard to sexual orientation. They're angry and will not tolerate inaction. We need them in public office to push the legislature to defend public services and policies.

* Resistance is needed at every level against hate and persecution. For immigrant rights, the city needs to continue providing leadership and link up to the resistance on a national level. Despite the election results and false news by some of the mass media, we must realize that progressive opinions are those of the majority of Americans.

* Protest is necessary, but with an agenda that is clear and unifying. We need dialogue at every level, engaging the opposition and taking care that legitimate anger does not stifle dialogue. We need the emergence of a moral voice like that of Martin Luther King, with an effective media strategy.

I have presented an rationale previously that we need to develop a movement of progressive cities that can take control of the United Nations if and when there is an economic and political crash that leads the Member States to more or less abandon the UN.

But now we arrive at a major contradiction. On the one hand, cities are more progressive than rural areas, but on the other hand, they are also more vulnerable if and when there is a global economic crash. And there is reason to think that such a crash is imminent. We face the possibility of a sudden and traumatic reversal of the trend towards urbanization that has been developing over recent centuries.

That leads us to Lesson 5: The need to develop links between progressive organizations based in cities (such as City Peace Commissions) and adjacent rural associations that can help us survive a global economic crash.

In this regard, an economic crash at this point in history could be worse than that of the Great Depression, because small, self-sufficient farming has been replaced by industrialized farming dependent on oil deliveries. It is not easy to find an historic precedent or road map for how we should respond. Perhaps the closest is the experience of Cuba after loss of oil deliveries following the crash of the Soviet Union when they reformed their agricultural production to be more diversified, more integrated, and smaller in scale.

latest bulletin: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=8882>

bulletin on elections: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7915>

Advice to Colombia: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=312>

fightback for hr: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7795>

Cuba: <https://www.oxfamamerica.org/publications/cuba-going-against-the-grain/?searchterm=cuba%20going%20against%20the%20grain>

Where are we in the course of history?

January 1, 2017

I have long believed that we are at the point of human history where we can make the transition from the culture of war which has dominated us for 5,000 years to a new culture, a culture of peace. As I prepare the CPNN review for 2016 and compare it to the CPNN review that I wrote one year ago for the year 2015, it gives me the chance to reflect on the question: where are we in this transition?

I frame my response in the context of my novella, "I have seen the promised land", in which I have tried to imagine the stages by which the transition to a culture of peace could take place.

In the novella, I suppose that the system of nation states, led by the American empire, which have come to monopolize the culture of war, will crash, first as an economic collapse, then followed by a political collapse (such as I witnessed in the Soviet Union during the 1980s). It will be accompanied by attempts to impose fascist governments, such as occurred during the great depression of the 1930's. To move forward, we will need strong nonviolent movements to resist the movement towards fascism. I imagine that after the crash, governments will abandon the United Nations and leave a void in which cities, which no longer have a culture of war, can take change of a renewed United Nations and thereby manage the transition to a culture of peace.

In my blog last month, I remarked that "the election of Trump promises to embolden fascists everywhere. We already see fascism in Turkey, and it is threatened in Brazil and Venezuela. Not to mention fascist political parties on the rise throughout Europe. Hence, we are already challenged to overcome fascism now, before we suffer from the economic collapse. Perhaps that is to our advantage, because the struggle will be more difficult later when economic survival becomes the priority." More details are provided in the recent CPNN article that quotes the human rights chief of the United Nations, "'Fascist Rhetoric' Becoming Commonplace in US and Europe: UN" Let us recall that fascism is simply the extreme form of the culture of war, with all of its eight aspects exaggerated.

In other words, we are already seeing signs of political collapse, even though the global economy continues to struggle along. At the same time, there is no let-up in the various economic contradictions listed by Johan Galtung as the basis of his prediction that the American empire will crash by the year 2020. These contradictions include: 1. between growth and distribution: overproduction relative to demand, 1.4 billion below \$ 1/day, 100.000 die/day, 1/4 of hunger [i.e. the widening gap between rich and poor]; 2. between productive and finance economy (currency, stocks, bonds) overvalued, hence crashes, unemployment, contract work; and 3. between production/distribution/consumption and nature: ecocrisis, depletion/pollution, global warming. Not to mention the ever increasing balance of payments deficit of the United States as it imports without exporting, and the economic burden of its military bases around the world.

Another sign of political collapse is suggested in recent speculations that the new government in the United States, may withdraw its support for the United Nations.

As I concluded in last month's blog: "We are entering a watershed period of human history. Although it is being pushed forward by economic factors, the ultimate determining factor can become the social consciousness of the people themselves."

Now, let us look at the CPNN reviews for 2015 and 2016. Do they give us cause for optimism? In the reviews, we have given particular attention to the transition to peace in Colombia, as well as advances elsewhere in Latin America. However, as we have discussed previously, the transition to a culture of peace will ultimately have to be global in scope if it is to succeed.

On a global level, our reviews present some evidence that the social consciousness of the people is developing rapidly enough to resist fascism in the coming years? In particular, we see advances in the practice of nonviolence and the development of peace education, as well as continually expanding participation in the International Day of Peace. We have seen advances in confronting terrorism without violence, and, most recently, the strengthening of sanctuary cities, universities and churches in the face of threats by the new President of the United States.

But, as we have often considered, consciousness is not enough. It needs to be accompanied by the development of a new institutional framework, if we are to replace the nation states in a reformed United Nations. Here, it seems we are lagging. There are calls for UN reform, but they do not seem radical enough. There is growth in peace cities, as reviewed by CPNN, but it seems that the growth is not yet sufficient to play a determining role.

Some things can be done immediately. In particular, I have previously proposed the establishment of an Alternative Security Council composed of mayors or parliamentarians from all regions of the world. Such a "Shadow Security Council" would regularly consider the issues faced by the actual UN Security Council and publicize its "decisions" in order to provide an alternative vision of how the issues of war and peace could be managed at a global level. It would provide a first step towards the eventual institutional change that is needed.

There is important work to be done!

Promised land: <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/novella.pdf>
blog last month: Watershed: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=496>
fascist rhetoric: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7979>
Galtung: <http://cpnn-world.org/cgi-bin/read/articlepage.cgi?ViewArticle=1481>
2015 review: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=5068>
2016 review: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=8509>
Consciousness not enough: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=462>
Alternative security council: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440>

Entering a watershed period of human history

December 1, 2016

Let me start by quoting this month's CPNN Bulletin.

"We've seen two shocking election results recently: the defeat of the referendum for the peace accords in Colombia, and the election of Donald Trump in the USA based on a racist and xenophobic campaign. What does it mean? It means that voters in the two countries are alienated from their governments - quite simply, they do not trust the government. And they are angry. So what comes next? Do we slide back into war or into fascism? Or do we return to the people, listen to their fears and anger, and organize them in the sense that Martin Luther King told us?: "The supreme task is to organize and unite people so that their anger becomes a transforming force."

Hopefully, we can avoid a nuclear war, which would have been greater if Clinton had been elected.

But at the same time, yes, we are moving backwards.

By looking at the big picture, we can see that this is inevitable. As I describe in my novella, "I have seen the promised land", the American empire is crashing, and it will bring immense human costs in dislocation and suffering, far greater than we can imagine at this time. As a result, we may assume, as I describe in the novella, that there will be attempts to impose a fascist "solution" much as was done during the greatest economic collapse of the 20th century.

In fact, the election of Trump promises to embolden fascists everywhere. We already see fascism in Turkey, and it is threatened in Brazil and Venezuela. Not to mention fascist political parties on the rise throughout Europe.

Hence, we are already challenged to overcome fascism now, before we suffer from the economic collapse. Perhaps that is to our advantage, because the struggle will be more difficult later when economic survival becomes the priority.

In the CPNN bulletin, we list some of the measures being taken already in the fightback against the attacks on human rights in the United States and towards territorial peace in Colombia. The move towards sanctuary universities, cities and states in the USA is especially impressive. Were there such moves when minorities were targeted in Germany during the 30's? We can never forget the words of the pastor Martin Niemöller in Germany at that time, "First they came for the communists and I did not speak out— because I was not a communist." Then the trade unionists. . Then the Jews . . . Then the Catholics. "Then they came for me—and there was no one left to speak for me."

We note that in both the USA and Colombia, the fightback takes place primarily on the local level, often at the level of cities and towns. At the national level, the corruption of the culture of war continues. We may be slow it down, but it cannot be eradicated there because it is too much entrenched in the structure of national government. At the local level, however, we can be free from the culture of war and free to develop strength for the culture of peace.

In Colombia, there was consideration of a process by which the revised peace accord would be adopted through open municipal councils with direct participation of citizens. Unfortunately, however, there is so much violence and threat of renewal of war that it was decided not to take this route but rather to seek ratification immediately from the national congress. However, in the

long run, I have argued elsewhere, the peace will not be sustainable until it is established and maintained at the local and municipal level.

We also note that in both the USA and Colombia, the leadership is being taken by young people. That is inevitable and necessary. As I have documented in my history of American Peace Movements, each new peace movement must reinvent its methods, because the preceding movement has become rigid and inflexible in its approach. However, that does not mean that the older generation should remain on the sidelines. We have ever more work to do as advisors to the new generation. In that regard, I call your attention to the example of I.F. Stone who served as an advisor to the youth movements of the 1960's. The new generation of activists will have to look for our advice based on the experience of previous generations, and we must be there alongside them.

To some extent, our advice will be tactical. We must teach the methods of nonviolence and mass mobilization. We must alert the new generation to avoid the influence of agents provocateurs.

But even more so, it is important to provide strategic advice. The most important task is to prepare both the consciousness of the people and new institutional frameworks, so that when the institutions of the culture of war have momentarily collapsed, we can create a new United Nations based directly on the people.

We are entering a watershed period of human history. Although it is being pushed forward by economic factors, the ultimate determining factor can become the social consciousness of the people themselves..

Dec bulletin: ???

King quote:

Clinton: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7762>

Promised Land: <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/promisedland.html>

cities and towns: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=144>

Colombia: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7735>

APM: <http://culture-of-peace.info/apm/chapter9-29.html>

I.F. Stone: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7861>

new United Nations: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440>

economic factors: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=485>

Nous entrons dans une période critique de notre Histoire ...

Nous avons vu récemment deux résultats électoraux choquants: la défaite du référendum sur les accords de paix en Colombie et l'élection de Donald Trump aux Etats-Unis après une campagne raciste et xénophobe. Qu'est-ce que cela signifie ?

Cela signifie que les électeurs dans les deux pays se sentent aliénés, dépossédés de leurs gouvernements - tout simplement, ils ne font plus confiance à leurs dirigeants et ils sont en colère.

Alors, que va t-il arriver maintenant ? Allons-nous tomber dans la guerre ou dans le fascisme, ou

retournerons-nous vers les peuples ? Serons nous capable d'écouter leurs craintes et leur colère et de nous organiser dans le sens exprimé par Martin Luther King? : "La tâche suprême est d'organiser et d'unir le peuple pour que sa colère devienne une force transformatrice".

Espérons que nous pourrons éviter une guerre nucléaire, bien que cela ait été plus probable si Hillary Clinton avait été élue.

Mais en même temps, oui, nous sommes dans la régression.

En regardant les grandes lignes, nous pouvons voir qu'une régression est inévitable. Comme je l'ai décrit dans la Nouvelle: «J'ai vu la terre promise», l'empire américain est en train de s'effondrer, et il entraînera des coûts humains énormes dans la dislocation et la souffrance, beaucoup plus grands que ce que nous pouvons imaginer. En conséquence, nous pouvons supposer, comme dans mon roman, qu'il y aura des tentatives pour imposer une «solution» fasciste, comme cela a été le cas lors du plus grand effondrement économique du XXe siècle, en 1929.

En fait, l'élection de Trump promet d'encourager les fascistes partout. Nous le voyons déjà en Turquie, et il semble vouloir émerger au Brésil et au Venezuela. Sans parler des partis politiques fascistes à la hausse dans toute l'Europe.

Par conséquent, nous devons lutter MAINTENANT contre le fascisme, avant que nous ne souffrions de l'effondrement économique. Peut-être est-ce à notre avantage, parce que la lutte sera bien plus difficile plus tard lorsque la survie économique deviendra la priorité.

Nous citerons quelques-unes des mesures qui sont déjà prises pour lutter contre les atteintes aux Droits de l'Homme aux États-Unis et pour aller vers la paix territoriale en Colombie. Les initiatives pour les sanctuaires dans les universités, les villes et les États aux États-Unis sont particulièrement impressionnantes (cf. cpnn). Y a-t-il eu de tels mouvements lorsque les minorités ont été ciblées en Allemagne dans les années 30 ? Souvenons nous des paroles du pasteur Martin Niemöller en Allemagne à cette époque :

"Quand ils sont venus chercher les communistes, je n'ai rien dit, je n'étais pas communiste. Quand ils sont venus chercher les syndicalistes, je n'ai rien dit, je n'étais pas syndicaliste." Puis ils sont venus chercher les juifs, ensuite les catholiques. "Puis ils sont venus me chercher. Et il ne restait plus personne pour dire quelque chose."

Nous notons que, aux États-Unis comme en Colombie, la lutte se fait principalement au niveau local, souvent au niveau des villes. A l'échelle nationale, la corruption de la culture de guerre continue. Nous espérons pouvoir éviter le fascisme et ses extrêmes ; mais la culture de guerre ne peut pas être éradiquée dans la structure du gouvernement national parce qu'elle y est trop ancrée. Au niveau local, cependant, il n'y a pas de culture de guerre et nous sommes libre de développer la force de la culture de la paix.

En Colombie, avait été envisagé un processus par lequel l'accord de paix révisé serait adopté par des conseils municipaux ouverts avec la participation directe des citoyens. Malheureusement, il y a tellement de violence et de menace de renouveau de la guerre qu'il a été décidé de ne pas emprunter cette voie, mais plutôt de demander immédiatement la ratification du congrès national. Cependant, à long terme, comme je l'ai toujours soutenu, la paix ne sera durable que si elle est établie et maintenue au niveau local.

Notons aussi que, aux États-Unis comme en Colombie, les jeunes sont les nouveaux leaders. C'est logique, souhaitable et nécessaire. Comme je l'ai documenté dans mon histoire des mouvements pacifistes américains, chaque nouveau mouvement pour la paix doit réinventer ses méthodes, parce que le mouvement précédent est devenu rigide et inflexible dans son approche. Cependant, cela ne signifie pas que les générations précédentes doivent rester à l'écart. Nous avons encore plus de travail à faire en tant que conseillers pour la nouvelle génération. Je me souviens de l'exemple de I.F. Stone qui a servi de conseiller aux mouvements de jeunesse des années 1960. La nouvelle génération de militants devra chercher nos conseils sur la base de l'expérience des générations précédentes, et nous devons être là, à leur côté.

Dans une certaine mesure, nos conseils seront tactiques. Nous devons enseigner les méthodes de non violence et de mobilisation de masse. Nous devons alerter la nouvelle génération comment éviter l'influence des agents provocateurs.

Mais plus encore, il est important de fournir des conseils stratégiques. La tâche la plus importante est de préparer à la fois la conscience du peuple et les nouveaux cadres institutionnels, de sorte que lorsque les institutions de la culture de la guerre s'effondreront, à ce moment-là nous puissions créer une nouvelle ONU basée directement sur le peuple.

Nous entrons dans une période critique de l'Histoire de l'humanité. Bien qu'il soit poussé par des facteurs économiques, l'ultime facteur déterminant peut devenir la conscience sociale des peuples eux-mêmes.

How history moves: Economic change precedes; political change follows

November 1, 2016

The years I visited and worked in the Soviet Union and later Russia gave me a useful view of the laws of historical change. I watched from within as an empire crashed.

The crash of the Soviet empire, foreseen a decade before by Johan Galtung, was first an economic crash, and then secondarily to that, a political crash. The empire crashed economically because it lost the arms race to the West. The West, led by the United States which devoted something like 40% of its budget to the military, forced the Soviet empire to match them, soldier by soldier, boot by boot, rocket by rocket, military scientist by military

scientist. But since the Soviet empire had only half the size of the West's economy, it had to devote something like 80% to the arms race.

Hence, it went bankrupt first and the West won.

Once the Soviet economy crashed, the political system crashed on top of it. The people stayed home, the soldiers stayed in their barracks, and the oligarchs, aided by CIA economic advisors, finished the economic collapse by drastically devaluating the ruble. The people stayed home because they were totally alienated from the system. They used to say you could find truth anywhere except in Pravda (which means truth in Russian) and the news anywhere except in Izvestia (which means news in Russian).

In this month's CPNN bulletin, we see once again where economic change goes first and political change comes second. Here it concerns the solution to the problem of global warming. We have known for many years that to halt the global warming, we need to change from fossil fuels to renewable energy. But politically, we could not make the change. Last year's global summit of the world's nations failed to address the challenge of abandoning fossil fuels.

It's the economic factors that are making the change. Renewable solar energy has become so cheap and readily available that it is more and more replacing energy from fossil fuels. And the faster we change over to renewable energy for economic reasons, the faster the political change will follow.

The first great sociologist, Karl Marx, understood this dynamic when he developed his theory of historical change. Here's what he wrote in his Preface to A Contribution to the Critique of Political Economy:

The totality of these relations of production constitutes the economic structure of society, the real foundation, on which arises a legal and political superstructure and to which correspond definite forms of social consciousness. The mode of production of material life conditions the general process of social, political and intellectual life. It is not the consciousness of men that determines their existence, but their social existence that determines their consciousness. At a certain stage of development, the material productive forces of society come into conflict with the existing relations of production or — this merely expresses the same thing in legal terms — with the property relations within the framework of which they have operated hitherto. From forms of development of the productive forces these relations turn into their fetters. Then begins an era of social revolution. The changes in the economic foundation lead sooner or later to the transformation of the whole immense superstructure.

How does this apply the great historical change that we have yet to make: the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace?

There is a growing psychological and political consciousness around the world that this transition is necessary. The movement for a culture of peace takes its model as the movement for sustainable development which has been the greatest political movement of the past half century.

But as we are seeing, the movement for sustainable development can only become effective as a sequel to economic changes which make sustainable development possible and profitable.

The sequence of economic change first, political change second, applies equally to the transition towards a culture of peace. A culture of peace will become politically possible after the economy of the culture of war has crashed. When will that come? Too soon, because we are not ready for it!!!

The same economic fate that destroyed the Soviet empire is already far advanced towards the destruction of the American empire - and for the same reason - devotion of the greatest part of the economy to armaments and wars. Johan Galtung predicted in 2004 that the crash would come by the year 2020. The economic crash will be followed by a political crash - Americans and European are already as alienated from their political system as the Russians were in 1989. As evidence, just look at the abstention from voting in national elections.

When the American empire crashes, the rest of the world will crash with it, just as Eastern Europe crashed when the Soviet Union crashed.

At that moment, there will be a window of opportunity to establish a culture of peace - but that can happen only if we are prepared with institutional frameworks that can replace the nation states. If we are not prepared, we risk the replacement of the present system by a fascist system - just as happened after the crash of 1929 in Europe (and almost in the United States as well).

Whereas the question of global warming and changes of energy sources are matters of many decades, the question of the collapse of the economy of the culture of war is a matter of only a few years. Like the collapse of the Soviet Union, it threatens to catch us by surprise.

I work with cities in the hopes that they will be able to provide an institutional framework to replace the role of the nation states as the basis for the United Nations Security Council (See blog of June 1), but the work is painstakingly slow. Too slow. History is moving faster than us!

<http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history/evolution-2.html#7>

<http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7634>

<https://www.marxists.org/archive/marx/works/1859/critique-pol-economy/preface.htm>

http://www.oldsite.transnational.org/SAJT/forum/meet/2004/Galtung_USempireFall.html

<http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440>

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Business_Plot

Success of the United Nations

October 1, 2016

We know all too well the failures of the United Nations. At this moment of history, its failures include the wars and potential wars everywhere in the world, including the potential of a catastrophic nuclear war. As we have stated previously, as long as the United Nations is run by the Member States, it will not be able to control their culture of war.

But let us not ignore the successes of the United Nations.

First, it has succeeded in developing around the world a universal consciousness for peace.

This is shown in the celebration of the International Day of Peace, which, as we have documented in this month's CPNN bulletin, has been taken up by millions of people in all parts of the world. And, as we have mentioned in the bulletin, this follows in a tradition that includes the 75 million signatures on the Manifesto 2000 for the International Year of the Culture of Peace and the mobilization for peace by thousands of organizations of the civil society during the International Decade for a Culture of Peace 2001-2010.

The universal consciousness for peace follows on the heels of the universal consciousness for human rights.

In both cases, a key moment was the adoption by the United Nations General Assembly of a key Declaration. For human rights it was the Universal Declaration of Human Rights in 1948, and for peace it was the Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace of 1999. The simple fact that all the countries of the world could adopt a resolution has enabled the UN to play a key role in the development of universal consciousness.

In sum, one great success of the United Nations has been its standard-setting function.

Second, the United Nations has succeeded in managing international matters on a global scale when they are not part of the culture of war.

Here are some examples:

In 1967 there were 130,000 cases of smallpox in the world. By 1984, there were no cases and the virus was declared extinct. This was due to the global vaccination program of the World Health Organization, one of the United Nations agencies.

At any given moment there is a bewildering number of airplanes taking off and landing in airports around the world without accident. This is due to the work of the International Civil Aviation Organization, another United Nations agency.

You can mail a letter to any destination in the world by putting it in a mailbox in any country. This is due to the work of the Universal Postal Union, yet another United Nations Agency.

In all these cases, success comes because the problems are not political. They are simply technical.

That leaves us with the big question: could the United Nations succeed in bring us a global culture of peace? Not just peace consciousness, but could it achieve a true and universal disarmament, just as dueling, slavery and other such practices were previously eliminated? The problem here is not technical. It is political.

My experiences when I worked at UNESCO tell me that a culture of peace is technically possible. As I have described previously, we were able, as an agency of the United Nations, to involve the people of Mozambique and El Salvador to design national peace programs during

the 1990's following their civil wars, and I believe that they would have achieved peace and disarmament in those countries if the Member States had supported our work. But they did not support our work - for political reasons. I am reminded of that history when I see the progress towards disarmament that is being achieved these days in Colombia, and I hope that they can sustain the peace despite the arrival of political changes.

Yes, a culture of peace is possible. What is needed is a radical reform of the United Nations, putting it in the hands of the people instead of the states.

[stated previously](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440)
[this month's CPNN bulletin](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=7169)
[Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace](http://culture-of-peace.info/history/page21.html)
[described previously](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=456)
[radical reform of the United Nations](http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=440)

The dialectical pace of history

September 1, 2016

History does not progress at an even rate, but by long periods of slow development punctuated by sudden revolutionary changes, as described by dialectical philosophy.

The news in CPNN this month illustrate the slowness of the development of the culture of peace.

The development of the peace process which led to this month's signing of a peace accord in Colombia comes after a half century of war and many years of peace negotiations. The case is similar for the progress towards a peace accord with the communist movement in the Philippines. When I took part in the UNESCO international conference for a culture of peace in the Philippines twenty years ago, negotiations were already underway.

Development is similarly slow for city peace commissions. We began the New Haven City Peace Commission in the 1980's and it is still trying to find its identity. The newest city peace commission, that of Santos, Brazil, was begun six years ago, and only this year has it been officially formalized. As they say: "It is a long walk on a road that builds itself as we walk over it; we cannot see the end of it, but it is known that the end is a much better place than the one we are living today."

Human rights are widely recognized and respected today, but the Universal Declaration of Human Rights was ignored and unknown for the first 40 years after its adoption by the United Nations. It was only after the Nobel Peace Prize to Amnesty International in 1977 that it began to get recognition. The equivalent UN resolution for a culture of peace was adopted in 1999. If the same pace is followed as that for human rights, it may not gain universal recognition for another 25 years!

When development is very slow, it is hard to see. As the activists of the new Ashland Culture of Peace Commission state, "we need to acknowledge the important and often unnoticed work that is being done in our community that moves us toward a better world."

The culture of war has dominated humanity for more than 5000 years. Should we expect it to be replaced by a culture of peace in a short period of time?

On the other hand, at the present time, there are other historical tendencies developing that may come quickly to the point of sudden revolutionary change. In his most recent column, Johan Galtung considers that "the world 'right now' [is] so unstable with imbalances everywhere that what we are living is fluxes and jumps. . . . power imbalance that can lead to war 'before it is too late', to passive coexistence, or to active coexistence, peace. Very, very dynamic indeed. No stability."

The "peace" mentioned by Galtung would seem to be a relative peace in the sense of the absence of war, caused by the exhaustion of the warring parties. However, even if that comes about, we will still be far from the culture of peace that we need and that is developing much too slowly.

Consciousness, by itself, is not enough; the task is also political

August 1, 2016

We are seeing progress towards a culture of peace on several fronts:

In this month's CPNN bulletin, we feature progress in peace education around the world.

In the bulletin of May, it was progress in the practice of nonviolence.

As described by the Brazilian pedagogue, Paulo Freire, there is a development of consciousness in the sense of understanding plus action.

But consciousness, by itself, whether through peace education or the practice of nonviolence, is not enough to change the course of history. If we are to make the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace, our task is not only psychological, but also political. I have discussed this previously by insisting that peace education, to be effective, must be prepared to confront the dominant culture of war.

To be political, consciousness needs to be linked up to the development of a new institutional framework.

As we have previously observed, peace education is an integral part of the peace process in Colombia, but to make a permanent change, it needs to be linked to a network of peace committees at the local and regional levels.

We can begin to see signs that such a linkage is happening. For example, restorative justice, a key practice of nonviolence and an important aspect of peace education is being promoted by the peace commissions of the cities of Londrina in Brazil and Ashland and New Haven in the

United States. Cities are also promoting the practices of mediation and participative budgeting, two other key practices of a culture of peace.

A great step forward is underway as cities for peace link into global networks such as those described in a recent CPNN bulletin. This process should be strengthened by regularly assessment of the state of the culture of peace by each city (see CPNN February 24) and exchange of their practices and results in this regard.

The development of networks of cities for peace can be seen as a step towards the development of a global institution of the culture of peace, perhaps a radically-reformed United Nations (as we suggested in a previous blog), or perhaps an entirely new institutional framework at a global level.

Looking at the headlines of the mass media might make us pessimistic, but we need to keep in mind that a better world is possible and keep working to establish its institutional framework.

What happens after peace accords are signed

July 1, 2016

Now that there is a ceasefire in Colombia, as described in this month's bulletin of CPNN (1), the question arises whether a culture of peace can be maintained afterwards.

When I was working on the culture of peace in UNESCO, I experienced a similar situation in two countries, El Salvador and Mozambique. Both of them emerged with peace accords in the early 1990's after civil wars comparable to that in Colombia. In both we established national culture of peace programs to maintain the peace afterwards. They were major efforts, as I will describe, but ultimately they failed. Now, twenty five years later, both El Salvador and Mozambique are once again descending into violence, verging once again on civil war.

Why did they fail?

First, consider the efforts. The program in El Salvador is described in a journal article (2), available on the Internet, written by the three of us who managed the program. To quote from its conclusion: the program transformed "conflict into cooperation by engaging those previously in violent conflict in the joint planning and implementation of human development projects of benefit to all. . . [it] developed both a set of guidelines accepted by all parties to the previous violent conflict, and institutionalized these guidelines in a National Coordination Council and its Executive Committee which ensure that they are put into practice. In particular, the guidelines are being followed in the implementation of project 507/ELS/01, the production of daily radio broadcasts and non-formal education campaigns for the most needy and neglected women in the country. In the course of the working out of this project, during the period from the summer of 1994 to the present (spring of 1996) the participants, representing the government, community radio stations and nongovernmental organizations including those associated with the FMLN, have internalized the basic principles and guidelines of a culture of peace. While at first they

distrusted each other to the point that UNESCO had to play the role of arbitrator and mediator, they have since learned to negotiate and arrived at the point of regular concerted decision-making. Daily radio broadcasts are now being produced which reflect the fruits of this process of dialogue, participation and concertation and which up until now have been well-produced and well-received despite time pressures and the demanding schedules of radio broadcasting. These broadcasts are carried by 24 radio stations around the country, as well as in marketplaces, and they are accompanied by the work of 64 correspondents in the various communities who monitor the broadcasts and provide information from their communities to the technical team that creates the programmes."

The radio project was only one of 20 human development projects in El Salvador (3) that were developed by the method of concertation described above.

In Mozambique, a similar process of concertation between ex-enemies resulted in the elaboration of ten human development projects with rural women, demobilized soldiers, schools, youth, mass media, community leaders, etc.(4)

The process worked. Hoping to develop their country, the ex-enemies could be brought together and could work together.

But the programmes did not work. The Member States of UNESCO refused to fund the projects, preferring to put their development funds into projects that they could manage themselves for political advantage (including, in some cases, corruption and exploitation).

Alvaro de Soto, who had mediated the El Salvador peace accords, warned us at the time that it could not work. As part of the accords, the US and Europe had promised to fund land reform and judicial reform in El Salvador, but afterwards they reneged and never provided the funds they had promised. By the way, the same thing happened with the peace accords that established Zimbabwe. The UK never came through with the money they promised as part of the accords, to buy land from the white farmers and distribute to the African farmers. Eventually, President Mugabe got tired of waiting and seized the land and Zimbabwe was punished by international sanctions.

In general, we came to realize that the powerful Member States of the UN do not want peace. They want to exploit the poor countries of the world and that requires the old method of the culture of war: "Divide and conquer."

Hopefully, Colombia can learn from the failures of the past and achieve a sustainable peace. As I have suggested in my previous blog, "Advice to Colombia," (5) they need to develop a network of local peace committees and keep them strong and independent so that they do not have to depend solely on the national government or United Nations support. Those of us in other countries can help with direct people-to-people support; as Amada Benavides says, "Peacebuilding moment starts just now. Today we need more support than ever." (6)

1) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=6377>

2) <http://www.culture-of-peace.info/annexes/IJPS-1996.pdf>

3) http://culture-of-peace.info/annexes/El_Salvador/El_Salvador_programme.pdf 4) <http://>

culture-of-peace.info/annexes/mozambique/contents.html

5) <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=312>

6) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=6317>

Proposal for a Radical Reform of the United Nations

June 1, 2016

As it is structured now, the United Nations is controlled by national governments, with their military institutions and military budgets. Over the course of history, national governments have come to monopolize war. As a result, if we are to make the transition from a culture of war to a culture of peace, we need a radical reform of the United Nations. Instead of being controlled by the Member States, it should be controlled by "We the Peoples," the words that begin its Charter.

Before making a proposal for such a radical reform, we need to consider the following:

1) The national governments of the world increasingly ignore the United Nations when faced with global problems. Just this last month the major countries failed to send heads of state to the United Nations Humanitarian Summit. We first saw this trend with the global economic crisis of 2007-2008; the powerful states, meeting as the G-7, ignored the relevant financial institutions of the United Nations, the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund, and responded to the crisis with meetings of their finance ministers. Then in 2010, the powerful countries ignored the United Nations Non-proliferation conference and met in Washington in a parallel conference called by President Obama. Only Iran sent a head of state to the United Nations conference. Finally, even when the national governments attend a United Nations summit, the results are not adequate, as illustrated by the conferences to confront global warming in 2012 in Rio and 2015 in Paris.

2) The global system of national governments periodically fails, leaving a void where other institutions can take their place. During the 20th Century this occurred twice with World Wars I and II, as well as during the global economic crisis beginning in 1929, and (for half of the world) with the economic, then political collapse of the Soviet Union in 1989. There is a growing awareness that the world is due for another economic (and political?) collapse, including a collapse of the American Empire, which may leave a temporary void in international decision-making. It may provide a "window of opportunity" for radical change.

With this in mind, let us consider what a radical reform of the United Nations could look like.

Let us begin with the proposal of the Pan-African Parliament, as reprinted in this month's CPNN bulletin, for a United Nations Parliamentary Assembly. This would have the advantage that parliamentarians have less vested interest in the culture of war than do the representatives of national governments. Parliaments do not have military forces, although they may vote on military budgets. As the Parliament's President explained, "It is long overdue that 'We, the Peoples,' as the UN Charter begins, have more say in global affairs.

But the real problem is the Security Council. As the bulletin describes, there are many proposals to reform it, but they all continue to assume that it should be controlled by representatives of the Member States. Instead, we need a global organization where the decisions are made by "We, the peoples". I can imagine two possibilities: a Security Council controlled by the mayors of the world, or one controlled by the parliaments of the world.

Since such a reform cannot be achieved under the present system of national governments, it must await the "window of opportunity" of their next crash. In the meantime, I propose the establishment of an "Alternative Security Council" (ASC) composed of mayors or parliamentary representatives from all the regions of the world. This ASC would regularly consider the issues faced by the actual UN Security Council and publicize its "decisions" in order to provide an alternative vision of how the issues of war and peace could be managed at a global level. One can imagine that their decisions would be radically different concerning, for example, nuclear disarmament, approaches to the disasters in Syria, Iraq, Afghanistan, Yemen, Libya, etc. This would be a powerful force for consciousness-raising in the general public, and it could provide a model for an eventual radical reform of the UN.

There are several ways that mayors and parliaments are organized globally, any of which could be represented in an Alternative Security Council:

- 1) Regional organizations of parliaments such as the European Parliament, the Latin American Parliament and the Pan-African Parliament or of cities such as the Council of European Municipalities and Regions and the Arab Towns Organization.
- 2) Global organizations of parliamentarians for peace such as Parliamentarians for Global Action or of mayors and cities for peace, as described in a recent CPNN bulletin and blog.
- 3) Global organizations of parliamentarians in general such as the Inter-Parliamentary Union or of cities in general such as the UCLG: Global Network of Cities, Local and Regional Governments.

All that is needed in order to establish an Alternative Security Council at the present time is;

- a) an institutional host for the ASC, preferable a recognized international body that promotes a culture of peace;
- b) an agreement for membership of the ASC, which could be established with any one of the organizations of mayors or parliaments mentioned above;
- c) a small secretariat to manage the Council by email (rather than actual meetings which would not be convenient, both because of the cost and because the members would not be free from their other tasks)
- d) a means to disseminate widely the decisions of the council, i.e. a network of partners for publicizing these decisions.

e) a small budget which would be minimal if the sponsoring organization were receptive and if the secretariat and ASC members were volunteers.

The time is now to prepare a new system that will be ready to install during the next window of opportunity. If we wait for the crash of the present system, it will be too late. The time is now for radical action. And here is an action we can do now: an alternative security council.

Peace, nonviolence, compassion, and culture of peace

April 1, 2016

The various initiatives at the level of the city described in this month's CPNN bulletin are devoted to these four different goals: peace, nonviolence, compassion and culture of peace.

Certainly the initiatives are complementary and they have the potential to join in a unified struggle to change the world. But their unity remains to be achieved.

What are their differences and advantages/disadvantages?

At UNESCO, when we developed the Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace for the UN system, we distinguished culture of peace from the traditional notion of peace. Peace, we reflected, is the period between wars when countries prepare for their next wars. Culture of peace, instead, is a change in the culture so that wars become unnecessary, even impossible. Culture of peace was conceived as a political strategy to replace the culture of war. Each of the key characteristics of the culture of war was countered by its opposite in a culture of peace. For example, you cannot have a war if you have no enemy. It's that simple!

The complementarity of Culture of Peace and Nonviolence was recognized in the title of the United Nations Decade following the International Year for the Culture of Peace the United Nations International Decade for a Culture of Peace and Non-violence for the Children of the World.

Whereas culture of peace was conceived specifically as a political strategy, nonviolence may be considered as a necessary tactic. Strategically, a culture of peace cannot be achieved by tactics that are violent. This is an important consideration if we analyze the history of the last few centuries. Revolutionary movements have succeeded in overthrowing cultures of war, but because their tactics were violent, they ended up establishing new cultures of war instead of cultures of peace.

In this regard, let us recall the reasoning of Mahatma Gandhi. We have no enemies, only opponents whom we have yet to convince. To succeed, the struggle must be carried on at the level of ideas, dialogue and mediation rather than force and violence.

It seems to me that we should advance under a banner of culture of peace as well as nonviolence. In that way we make it clear that this is a political strategy, not just a tactic, a strategy to replace the culture of war by a culture of peace.

And what about compassion?

Let us look closely at the text of the Charter for Compassion:

"The principle of compassion lies at the heart of all religious, ethical and spiritual traditions, calling us always to treat all others as we wish to be treated ourselves. Compassion impels us to work tirelessly to alleviate the suffering of our fellow creatures, to dethrone ourselves from the centre of our world and put another there, and to honour the inviolable sanctity of every single human being, treating everybody, without exception, with absolute justice, equity and respect."

I see at least two aspects of this Charter that make an important contribution to the struggle for a culture of peace.

First, it is not enough to have very rational strategy and tactics, unless we also have an emotional empathy and concern for "every single human being." This is the cry of the heart that is needed to accompany the reasoning of the head.

Second, the movement for a culture of peace should gather force from the millenia of religious, ethical and spiritual struggles that have gone before us to make a better world. While it is true that the concepts of nonviolence and culture of peace are relatively new, the struggle for a peaceful, nonviolent world is as old as humanity. Most of the great religions were established by prophets who rejected the violence of the societies in which they lived. They should be considered as the prophets of a culture of peace and nonviolence.

Another world is possible! Let us develop the unity of all these initiatives and struggles in order to achieve it!

Africa: the struggle between culture of war and culture of peace

March 1, 2016

Once again, articles from Africa are featured this month in the CPNN bulletin and here as well (see previous blogs re Africa). The articles illustrate what I wrote recently in the article Africa's Contribution to the Global Movement for a Culture of Peace for the African journal, The Thinker:

Culture of Peace Consciousness

"Africa is the leading continent of the world for peace education and media for peace." This is exemplified by actions described in articles this month from Cameroon, Mali, Tunisia, Congo and Ethiopia.

Culture of Peace Methodologies

Africa has shown its leadership in culture of peace methodologies that promote reconciliation and solidarity "with the Truth and Reconciliation Commission in South Africa and the Gacaca in Rwanda, enabling Africans to overcome bitter conflicts and enter a path of reconciliation." Recently we see movement towards African solidarity in Morocco, Sierra Leone, Chad and the Gambia.

Culture of Peace Institutions

"During the transition period in South Africa following Nelson Mandela's release from prison, as part of the National Peace Accord, a broad set of regional and local peace committees were established that united representatives from political organizations, trade unions, business, churches, police and security forces to resolve disputes at local and regional levels."

Culture of peace institutions are once again beginning to develop thanks to initiatives of the African Union, as indicated by their most recent assembly and their meeting of the Pan-African Network of the Wise, as well as their support for the UNESCO initiatives such as the African biennial for a culture of peace and the networks for African youth and women for culture of peace.

Conclusion

"Historically, Africa may be in a good position to take a leadership role in the global movement, because in the course of history, with the exception of the ancient empires of Egypt, Africans did not develop culture of war empires and states to the same extent that they were developed in other continents. And the rich tradition of Pan-Africanism provides an alternative model to that of empires and states. A Pan-African union could be based on a culture of peace rather than culture of war. It would be within the tradition of peace-building by Nelson Mandela. And it would fulfill the dream of that great African-American, W.E.B. Dubois, which he shared at the end of his life with Kwame Nkrumah and the people of Ghana, an Africa at peace with itself and the world."

Culture of Peace: Are we making progress?

February 1, 2016

This month's bulletin (1) gives us an idea of where progress is being made (or not being made) towards a culture of peace if we compare it to the CPNN bulletins of 2015 (2).

On the good side

Progress is being made at a grass-roots level by social movements for sustainable development and food sovereignty, often led or inspired by women and indigenous peoples. Often this involves the return to traditional practices.

On the bad side

The national governments of the world, gathered in Paris, did nothing to reduce the global dependence on fossil fuels which makes development unsustainable, contributing to pollution and global warming. Despite technical advances which begin to make renewable energy cheaper than fossil fuels, a large portion of technological innovation and development planning continues to favor the old unsustainable energy systems.

On the good side

Increasingly there are political movements against the policies of austerity that have been imposed by international financial institutions and national governments, policies that have accelerated the concentration of the world's wealth in fewer and fewer hands.

On the bad side

The rich continue to get richer and the poor to get poorer, both within and between countries. This is not just. And it is not sustainable!

On the good side

Wise men and women tell us that the scourges of terrorism and displacement of peoples (refugees) cannot be defeated by more violence and xenophobic barriers, but we must address the roots of these problems by rejecting the culture of war and adopting policies corresponding to the culture of peace.

On the bad side

Influenced by the mass media and political demagogues, many people, perhaps a majority in many countries, continue to support policies of violence and xenophobia.

On the good side

After decades of civil war, Colombia is arriving at a peace accord with participation of the entire country and, in fact, all of Latin America.

On the bad side

Wars and civil wars, often fueled by the most developed countries, continue to plague much of the rest of the world.

In sum, are we making progress? It would seem that we are developing the base for a future culture of peace, but it will not come easily because at the higher levels of the world, things are getting worse. Where is the United Nations in all this? What if it could be reformed to really represent "we the peoples", as stated in the opening lines of its Charter? Imagine what it would be like if the Security Council were composed of representatives of the mayors of the world. Do you think they would want to maintain nuclear weapons? Or to make peace by bombing people? Look, for example, at the recent approach of the mayors of Madrid and Paris (3) !

(1) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=5068>

(2) http://cpnn-world.org/new/?page_id=805 (3) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=5043>

Some Advice to the New Generation

January 1, 2016

Kumi Naidoo of Greenpeace and the indigenous elders who came to Paris for the Climate Negotiations are correct in their assessment. As the elders say, "We have misplaced our trust in governmental leaders and the leaders of industry. They failed us by trying to maintain their profits, economies and their power over the people . . . Those seeking profit and power have created a business of war and destruction that now threatens the lives of billions around the world . . . We can no longer wait for solutions from governmental and corporate leaders. We must all take action and responsibility to restore a healthy relationship with each other and Mother Earth." And as Naidoo says, "We need substantial, structural, systemic change – and this change can only be led by the youth, who are not infected by the political pollution of the past."

With this wisdom in mind, I should like to offer some advice to the youth who are seeking "substantial, structural, systemic change." It concerns two needs: 1) a general raising of consciousness; and 2) the development of new institutions.

At CPNN we are very familiar with the challenge of raising consciousness. In contrast to the dominant culture of war that uses the mass media to justify their power and their violence, we are part of a growing movement of alternative media that seeks to provide what the people are seeking: the truth.

Of course, the truth is not simple. As Gandhi teaches us, the truth is mountain that we are climbing by many different paths, often invisible to each other. We may not always understand each other's truth, but we can always recognize the falsehoods of the propaganda for the culture of war by its emphasis on violence, fear and passivity.

Never before have so many people come to the truth that we need a world without war. What is more difficult is the development of new institutions. It often seems that the state has already pre-empted the possibilities for institution-building. But the state, as I have shown in the History of the Culture of War, has come over the centuries to monopolize war to the point that it has become itself the embodiment of the culture of war. Even when revolutionaries have sought to end war by taking over the state, they have simply ended up by creating new cultures of war.

However, the state is neither stable nor necessary. Several times each century the state system collapses from the contradictions of its culture of war. In the 20th Century we can point to four such crashes, two of them from the two world wars and two of them from the economic contradictions of the culture of war (the Great Depression and the crash of the Soviet empire).

Nor are states necessary. Human needs, as well as care of the environment, can be handled by local and regional government and coordinated at a global level by institutions such as those of

the UN system. For what is the state necessary? For wars and war preparation and for the guarding of frontiers.

So here is my advice: don't worry about the state, but strengthen local, regional and global institutions that can replace the state next time the system crashes, so that we can arrive at a world without war or frontiers.

Listen to the refugees

December 1, 2015

As we have emphasized previously, education for peace, to be effective, must be informed by an incisive understanding of the culture of war.

And who knows better the culture of war than refugees? In the rich countries we consider war as a distant event that we see only on the television screens. Even our warriors now sit in air-conditioned offices in the US where they guide remote-controlled drones that can destroy whole villages on the other side of the world. But the refugees are coming from those villages. They know what war is all about.

Let us listen to the refugees! Let them teach us that we must abolish war, that we must stop the bombing, stop the killing, and find non-violent ways to deal with conflict.

Of course, as [the articles this month in CPNN](http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=4642) indicate, it is the right and humane thing to do to welcome and integrate refugees into our societies, into our homes as Michael Moore demands.

But more than that, our future depends on what we learn from these refugees. If we do not learn from them to abolish war, our children and grandchildren will be the next generation of refugees. Our empire is crashing and when the culture of war crashes, it may come about through war (1914, 1939) or through economic collapse (1929, 1989). In either case it is the common people who suffer. Cities and regions become unlivable and the people must flee from their homes. Now this happens on the other side of the world. But unless we learn and change to a culture of peace, tomorrow it will happen here!

Let us listen and learn from the refugees!

The Colombia Peace Process and Education for Peace

November 1, 2016

Several years ago (September 2013 to be exact), I posed the question in this blog, "What Kind of Peace Education?" (1) and responded that an effective program of peace education must begin by

analyzing the culture of war. But this approach is strongly opposed by those who hold state power because, in fact, their power is based on that culture.

Therefore, it was a refreshing change to hear the discussions when I took part last month in the National Encounter for Peace Education for post-conflict Colombia. The people of Colombia know very well what is the culture of violence and war, as they have experienced it for many decades, and now that a peace accord is being reached, they want to change from that culture to a culture of peace.

An especially clear exposition of this kind of peace education is made by Alicia Cabezudo, who also took part in the Encounter. As she says in her essay, reprinted by CPNN, "violence, and especially the 'culture of violence' needs to be analyzed and studied in the content of education for peace because the concealment of violence in the educational system serves to legitimize violence and makes it more difficult to study and understand its causes and search for its roots. The analysis of violence, including the actors and the specific context is needed if we are to identify and select potential solutions to this violence."

As Alicia says, "one of the characteristics of education for the Culture of Peace is the social construction of knowledge, following the educational precepts of the famous Brazilian educator Paulo Freire." Education should be a process of democratic participation: "Not only teachers, but also student representatives, parents associations and relevant members of the education community should be involved in establishment of the curriculum and how it is taught." (2)

The National Encounter was organized in a culture of peace manner. Most of the time we sat in small circles in workshops, face-to-face, and exchanged ideas, listening to each other rather than "talking at each other." As I remark in my description of the event, there was a remarkably high proportion of young people involved in these discussions. It is evident that the youth of Colombia wish to construct a new society of peace. And they realize that it must be "peace" in the broad sense, not just the absence of war but a culture of peace. (3)

There was a rumor that President Santos might stop by the Encounter on his way back from Havana where he was taking part in the negotiations around the Peace Accord. After all, he was elected President on a platform of peace, and only a week before had taken part in a nationally televised program on peace education with some of the educators who organized our Encounter. (4)

Although the peace initiatives of the national government are needed and applauded by the people, they realize full well, as Alicia insists, that this "should not be only an agreement between the government and the guerrillas or the paramilitaries – It is and should be an agreement of everyone. It is and should be an agreement in which the civil society participates actively. For that reason, it is an educational theme par excellence."

The message that I brought to Colombia from South Africa (see my previous blog-5) was one that they were ready to hear and take seriously, that they should "develop a network of local peace committees and keep them strong and independent so that [they] do not have to depend solely on the national government to maintain the peace."

As Alicia says, peace education has a crucial role in the peace process: "Peace Education should be used as a tool, a way to facilitate the return to peace at the territorial level; the democratization of the political, social and economic system, and the effective practice of social solidarity and equitable justice . . . Never before has a peace process after an armed conflict been accompanied simultaneously by a pedagogy of building a culture of peace as it is being discussed today in Colombia. It's an opportunity that must not be wasted."

(1) <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=152> (2) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=4400> Alicia

(3) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=4364> Me

(4) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=4121> Santos

(5) <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=312>

Advice to Colombia for the Peace Process

September 1, 2016

As described in this month's CPNN bulletin (1) , Colombia is preparing for peace as the peace talks advance between the Government and FARC. Local and regional peace initiatives, as well as a national move for peace education, are taking place in this context. It seems that Colombia will achieve peace accords that allow the election of a unity government that represents all of the people. But we should ask the question about what comes next. Can one trust that a unity government will continue to serve the people, or will it become corrupt?

I am reminded of the situation 25 years ago in South Africa when the peace talks between the apartheid government of South Africa and Nelson Mandela inspired the entire country to prepare for peace. At that time a network of local peace committees were established. At their peak in the early 1990's, there were 11 regional committees and over one hundred local peace committees, with an annual budget of almost \$12 million which enabled the hiring of full time staff for regional offices. These committees united representatives from political organizations, trade unions, business, churches, police and security forces to resolve disputes at local and regional levels. They engaged people directly in conflict management on a grass roots level throughout the country. (2)

Earlier this year, I had the chance to spend a month in South Africa and to meet with social activists who had been active in the anti-apartheid movement. They told me that they regret now that they abandoned the network of local peace committees, because the national government has become so corrupt they can no longer work with it. The corruption is exemplified by the alleged involvement of Cyril Ramaphosa in the massacre of striking mine workers three years ago.

The massacre took place in 2012 at the Lonmin platinum mines near Marikana, South Africa where 41 striking mineworkers were killed and many more injured, mostly by the police, many of them shot in the back. (3) The strike was carried out by workers opposed to the leadership of their union, the National Union of Mineworkers (NUM), which they considered to have sold out the company interests. The NUM was founded by Cyril Ramaphosa, after which Ramaphosa

became the leader of COSATU, the national organization of trade unions, and then leader of the ANC, and now Vice President of South Africa.

Most recently, according to an article in Jeune Afrique (4), the leader of EFF, the new political party opposed to the ANC, announced the filing of a legal complaint against Ramaphosa, for having had "a decisive effect on the final decision of deliberating the mass murder of the miners at Marikana". At the time of the massacre, Ramaphosa, in addition to being Vice-President of the country and founder of the National Union of Mineworkers, was also a shareholder in Lonmin. Ramaphosa is accused by the leader of the radical left to have insisted that the police should break the strike. Although there was an official investigation after the massacre, its mandate did not allow it to investigate the role of government members in ordering the police action.

One year after the massacre, the journal Amandla! concluded (5) : "Perhaps the most important lesson of Marikana is that the state can gun down dozens of black workers with little or no backlash from 'civil society', the judicial system or from within the institutions that supposedly

form the bedrock of democracy. What we have instead is the farcical Farlam commission, an obvious attempt to clear the state's role in the massacre and prevent any sort of real investigation into the actions of the police on that day. In other words, the state can get away with mass murder, with apparent impunity in terms of institutional conceptions of justice and political accountability."

Meanwhile, Ramaphosa has become one of South Africa's richest men, with Forbes Magazine estimating his wealth at \$275 million (6). Many believe that he is in line to be elected the next President of South Africa.

Hopefully, the activists in South Africa can revive a network of local peace committees. And hence, my advice to the people of Colombia: develop a network of local peace committees and keep them strong and independent so that you do not have to depend solely on the national government to maintain the peace.

(1) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3785>

(2) <http://culture-of-peace.info/monograph/pages138-139.html>

(3) https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Marikana_killings

(4) <http://www.jeuneafrique.com/243512/societe/afrique-du-sud-julius-malema-attaque-cyril-ramaphosa-en-justice-dans-laffaire-de-la-tuerie-de-marikana/>

(5) <http://www.cetri.be/Marikana-massacre-One-year-later>

(6) http://www.forbes.com/lists/2011/89/africa-billionaires-11_Cyril-Ramaphosa_6K7M.html

Political will - Will it be there for the global meeting on climate change?

August 1, 2015

This is the question posed by this month's CPNN bulletin (1) with regard to the global meeting on climate change to take place at the end of the year in Paris.

It is generally agreed, at least by the citizens of the world, that we need to reverse the global warming that comes from the exhausts of power plants, automobiles, factories, airplanes, etc.

So what has been keeping national governments from reaching agreements all these years, despite the desires of their citizens? Where has there been democracy?

The first and most obvious reason has been the powerful lobbies of the oil industry and their allies that have tried to deny the obvious fact that there is global warming and that it comes from their pollution. They have tried to convince us with pseudo-scientific articles. By now, however, the peoples of the world have seen through their false propaganda and they overwhelmingly demand action to stop global warming.

But more important, the big corporations have paid legislators not to take action that could reduce their profits. In other words they have corrupted the national governments.

The outcome in Paris will depend on the relative weight of corruption and democracy. What should we expect?

If nuclear armaments are any precedent, we should expect that democracy will lose, that corruption will win, and that global warming will continue.

After all, we have known for decades that nuclear weapons are an even greater danger than global warming for the future of our planet, and yet there has been no effective action to eliminate them. This year the meeting of national governments at the United Nations in May produced no agreement. (2) Why? Because the United States followed the political demands of Israel that their weapons program should not be questioned.

National governments are corrupted. In my opinion they are hopelessly corrupted. By the culture of war. Over the centuries, for millennia, in fact, they have come to monopolize war and to construct their power on its basis. (3) Their power has been shared with the military-industrial complex, and more recently the military-industrial-media complex, since the media also have been corrupted.

For this reason, it is of the utmost importance that cities, provinces and regions, as well as civil society, have taken up the cause of preventing climate change. Unlike national governments, they cannot make war, and hence they are relatively free from the culture of war. This month we recognized climate initiatives by the provinces and regions of the Americas, (4) by the mayors of the world meeting with the Pope (5), by mayors from Africa and Europe meeting with the mayor of Paris (6), and by the civil society meeting in Mozambique (7), as well as election results from the oil-rich province of Alberta, Canada, where voters threw out the incumbent party and elected candidates who pledged to establish tougher policies against climate change. (8)

The leadership of cities, provinces and regions to prevent climate change is a good precedent for their leadership on a more general level, the transition from a culture of war to a culture of peace.

- (1) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3427>
(2) disarmament: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2908> (3) <http://culture-of-peace.info/books/history.html>
(4) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3262>
(5) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3329>
(6) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2853> (7) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2444> (8) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2697>

--

How One Culture of War Begets Another

July 1, 2015

In this month's CPNN bulletin (1), we read how the "unjustifiable" war in Iraq has been a major cause of the rise of the barbaric 'Islamic State' in the region. This observation comes from two important figures in our time, Ismail Serageldin, head of the Bibliotheca Alexandrina, and Mary Robinson, formerly President of Ireland, then High Commissioner for Human Rights, and now one of the "Elders."

Let us expand on their analysis. The forces that now lead the Islamic State received their arms from the American Empire (i.e. the United States, NATO, and their allies) in order to take part in the overthrow of President Assad in Syria, and then they captured arms that had been sent by the US to Iraq in order to overthrow President Saddam Hussein. And then there is Boko Haram and Al-Shabab in Africa who are inspired by the Islamic State even though they lack the heavy weapons. But let us expand in time as well as in space. The Islamic State is a successor to Al Qaeda and Osama Bin Laden who got their arms and training in the beginning as part of the war of the American Empire against the Russians in Afghanistan. And Saddam Hussein was armed by the American Empire as part of their war against the Iran that came after they had overthrown the legitimate democracy of Mossadegh.

And so, over time, the West's culture of war has reproduced its mirror image in the Middle East - another military empire. One culture of war has armed, trained and justified another. One must say "justified" because the Islamic State, like its predecessor Al Qaeda, attracts its recruits by promising to rid the region of the American Empire!

Perhaps, some readers will be shocked to consider the Islamic State as the mirror image of the American Empire. But think carefully. Which one has killed the most people? Which one has produced the most inter-tribal, inter-religious, inter-ethnic conflicts? And is it better to kill with drones than by beheading?

And now, as the Western Empire prepares its military options in an attempt to destroy the Islamic State, what new monsters will it create? And are there not already new monsters arising from the ashes of their military intervention to overthrow Muammar Gaddafi in Libya? Not to mention the military aid and advice provided to fascists in the Ukraine. . .

Where will it end? Perhaps very simply by the bankruptcy of the West. These wars are very expensive, and they continue to add to unsustainable national debts. While it may seem that the

production of arms provides jobs to sustain their economies, the people of the American Empire cannot eat or find shelter from the weapons they produce. As Marx once said, the production of arms is like throwing money into the sea. Or to quote a more contemporary specialist, the economist Lloyd Dumas, in his book *The Overburdened Economy*, shows how military production has a general negative effect on the economy.

And as for the Islamic State, perhaps it does not need to worry about bankruptcy, but once it loses its enemy, the American Empire, it will lose its claim to legitimacy, and will not be able to sustain itself. For, as Hina Jilani reminds us, they are not about religion, but only control. "It's not about religion or any attempt to impose any kind of religious values, because those values are obviously values of peace, of tolerance, of humanity. " (2)

So, what should we be doing?

Planting Seeds for the Culture of Peace

July 1, 2015

As stated above, the American Empire and its mirror image in the Middle East, are destined to collapse. The most important question is what will come next. Will new empires arise quickly to take their place? Will they be fascist regimes (extreme cultures of war), which is what happened after the economic collapse that began in 1929? Or will we have a window of opportunity to make a culture of peace instead of a new culture of war?

The answer depends upon what we do now. Have we prepared the ground and sowed enough seeds for a for a culture of peace?

In Ismail Serageldin's "Cultural Program to Reject Extremism and Violence" he refers to the arts as "seeds of hope." This is what we should be planting. (3)

A culture of peace is just that: a culture. Cultures are not constructed. They are cultivated, and the first steps of cultivation are preparing the ground and planting the seeds. In my latest book, *Embrace the Fire, Cultivate a Culture of Peace*, I consider the myriad initiatives that we have read about in CPNN over the years to be like seeds for a new culture. Of course, like the planting of seeds in general, not every seed will survive and grow. But if we continue planting them, eventually enough of them will survive to produce a new culture. It is not only the culture of war that reproduces itself, but the culture of peace can do so as well - but by a very different method.

I was very impressed by a visit last year to see the giant sequoias in California and to learn that their seeds can only be productive after they have passed through a fire. And so we may look at the culture of peace like the sequoias. The seeds we plant will have to pass through the fiery death of the culture of war and survive to start a new culture that will replace it afterwards.

This approach requires patience and a long-range vision of history. The results do not arrive quickly. It requires the attitude of the farmer who assumes the cycle of seasons. It assumes the

old prophetic wisdom: "To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven: a time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted. . . "

As usual, CPNN this month describes seeds of hope. If we go to the original essay of Serageldin we find many seeds of hope, some of which have been planted already, and some that need resources in order to be planted. Then look at the work being done by Syrian women: stopping child marriage, uniting refugees and host communities, policing the streets, listening to marginalized groups, reopening schools, helping families survive, reforming corrupt courts, vaccinating children, disarming youth and mobilizing a movement for peace.(4) If we go to the International Symposium of the Pan-African Centre for Social Prospects for Peace and Development through Interfaith and Intercultural Dialogue, we find the planting of a culture of peace in Africa. (5) Also in Africa we find graffiti art employed as a tool for social change to promote women's rights, including equal pay and educational access. (6)

As usual, there are many good examples from Latin America. Several come from Colombia, where the people have suffered from war for many decades and now there are seeds of peace coming to fruition. The negotiations between the FARC revolutionary movement and the government are moving forward with the decision to establish a Commission for Clarification of Truth, Coexistence and Non-Repetition (7). The national law for teaching peace is in the course of implementation (8). And in the Caribbean region of Colombia a regional peace assembly is being developed (9).

Are we doing enough? Probably not. And do we have a lot of time? Probably not. I fear that the American Empire cannot last much longer, and when it crashes, its allies and its mirror images will probably crash as well, just as the crash of the Soviet Empire led to the collapse of most of its allies.

Let us redouble our efforts. We are racing against time.

(1) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3191>

(2) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3127>

(3) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3121>

(4) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3088>

(5) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3057>

(6) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3094>

(7) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3031>

(8) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3716>

(9) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=3047>

Food Sovereignty is Culture of Peace

June 1, 2015

In CPNN this month, we ask the question "What is the relation between peasant movements for food sovereignty and the global movement for a culture of peace?" (1)

Here is my own response to the question. It is based on the many articles in CPNN this month about the global movement of peasants for food sovereignty.

Yes, they are an important part of the global movement for a culture of peace, for several reasons.

First, they are the first line of defense against one of the main advances of the culture of war. As we said in the document that we sent from UNESCO to the UN to define the culture of peace, it "represents a major change in the concept of economic growth which, in the past, could be considered as benefitting from military supremacy and structural violence and achieved at the expense of the vanquished and the weak." (2) What better way to describe the advances of a few transnational corporations, supported by so-called "free-trade treaties" who are attempting to monopolize the seeds that farmers use throughout the world and to impose monoculture agriculture based on their seeds and their pesticides?

The transnational corporations are supported by the power (ultimately military) of nation states around the world, not only by the great powers, but also by the governments of the small countries. An example is Guatemala, where despite pressure from a strong peasant movement to support a Rural Integral Development law, the law is blocked by a coalition of right-wing parties. (3)

Second, the peasant movements are organized not only locally, and to an increasing extent, on a global scale. Look at the map of protests on April 17, the International Day of Peasant Struggle against Transnational Companies and Free Trade Agreements. There are actions on every continent. (4)

The peasant movements are based ultimately on the wisdom and experience of their ancestors as described in the blog from this February, "Listen to the indigenous people." (5) This is clearly stated in the declaration of the 6th Congress of the Latin American Coordination of Countryside Organizations: "We emerged from the heart itself of the 500-year process of indigenous, peasant, black and popular resistance." (6)

The peasant struggle ultimately concerns all of us. As we concluded in the February blog, we need to "organize local cooperatives and local food production instead of importation and agro-business . . . In this way we can protect ourselves against the crash of the American empire and the global economy that it manages."

Finally, we can say that the peasant movement for sustainable agriculture is not only part of the global movement for a culture of peace, but perhaps its most critical component because it will enable us to survive after the crash and during the period when it may be possible to make a transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace. For this reason it is especially important

that we see more and more young people turning back to small-scale, "human-scale" farming, as described in the CPNN interview this month (7).

LINKS

- (1) bulletin: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2920>
- (2) A/53/370:#: <http://culture-of-peace.info/annexes/resA-53-370/pages27-29.html> (3)
Guatemala: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2702>
- (4) April 17 map: <http://viacampesina.org/map/17apri/2015>
- (5) blog from February #: <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?m=201502>
- (6) Declaration: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2481>
- (7) interview: <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2998>

Anti-Austerity is Culture of Peace

May 1, 2015

This month's CPNN bulletin refers to CPNN articles on the anti-austerity movements in Greece, Spain, Germany, Ireland, France and Canada, with reference to the fact that for many years already South American governments have rejected the austerity imposed by international financial institutions (1).

We have posed the following question with regard to these articles: "Movements against government fiscal austerity, Are they part of the movement for a culture of peace".

Here is my own response to the question.

In theory they should be considered as contributing to a culture of peace. The definition of the culture of peace adopted in UN resolution A/53/243, the official culture of peace resolution, includes, among its eight program areas : "Actions to promote sustainable economic and social development". It includes the following details which certainly are contradicted by national austerity policies (2) :

. . . appropriate strategies and agreed targets to eradicate poverty. . .

. . . implementation of policies and programmes designed to reduce economic and social inequalities . . .

. . . effective and equitable development-oriented and durable solutions to the external debt and debt-servicing problems of developing countries

. . . ensure that the development process is participatory . . .

In fact, we may consider that austerity measures are part of the culture of war, since they are imposed by the rich in order to protect and increase their wealth which they gain at the expense of the poor. The culture of war, since its beginnings, has served the profits of the rich, whether by slavery, by colonialism, or by today's neo-colonialism. As we said in the document A/53/370

which we sent from UNESCO to the UN General Assembly to prepare for its official culture of peace resolution: the culture of peace "represents a major change in the concept of economic growth which, in the past, could be considered as benefitting from military supremacy and structural violence and achieved at the expense of the vanquished and the weak (3)."

In practice as well, the anti-austerity movements should also be considered as contributing to a culture of peace. They mobilize people to fight for justice by non-violence means. Insofar as people in these movements are able to achieve economic justice, they will be empowered to fight as well for the other aspects of a culture of peace, including human rights, women's equality, tolerance and solidarity, etc.

In this blog, we have mentioned many times that the transition to a culture of peace will probably come through a breakdown of the present global political and economic system, leaving a space for the institution of an alternative system with the characteristics of a culture of peace. The economic hardships imposed by the present policies of austerity are only a mild preview of the hardships that are likely to come when the global system breaks down. Hence, we need all the practice we can get to learn how to overcome such economic hardships and the policies that cause them. The more we can learn now, the more we will be prepared to make the transition to a culture of peace when the historical time is ripe.

And we should consider that possibility that such an historical turning point is coming very soon.

(1) <http://cpnn-world.org/new/?p=2380>

(2) <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/resolutions/resA-53-243B.html>

(3) <http://culture-of-peace.info/annexes/resA-53-370/pages27-29.html>

How to recognize women's leadership

April 1, 2015

Over the years at CPNN we have seen the global movement for a culture of peace developing in thousands of articles about initiatives throughout the world. Looking over these initiatives, we can see that women are usually in the lead, and in any case, they are involved as essential players. This month's bulletin illustrates this clearly (1). Initiatives of the United Nations for peace, initiatives of the civil society such as Nonviolent Peaceforce, various prizes for peace, in all of these we see the predominant role of women.

As we remarked in an earlier blog, "the linkage between women's equality, development and peace is essential to replace the historical inequality between men and women that has always characterized the culture of war and violence (2).

This is not to say that women will save us by themselves. Instead, what is needed is collaboration between women and men on the basis of equality. It is necessary that not only women, but also

men struggle for the equality of women, and that everyone becomes conscious of its importance. As a first step, it is necessary that men are involved in the struggle to eliminate violence against women.

When I was working at UNESCO and responsible for developing the initial drafts of the United Nations Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace, many of my colleagues, both men and women, urged me not to include equality of women as a distinct domain of the culture of peace but to include it in a broader category of equality in general, including race, sexual orientation, etc. Fortunately, I resisted their pressure and we were able to include women's equality, put simply, as one of the domains of action for a culture of peace.

Of course, it is important to struggle for equality of all people with regard to race, sexual orientation, etc., but we need to recognize the special significance of gender. From the beginning of humanity, as far as it can be determined, women were excluded from warfare, and hence they were excluded from the power of violence which has continued to characterize human culture up until the present time, and especially the nation-state. To arrive at a culture of

peace, both the subordination of women and the political dominance of violence will have to be reversed, and the two struggles are intrinsically related.

In this regard, we need to take another look at our conception of leadership. Is it by chance that when we speak of leadership for a culture of peace and we mention Mahatma Gandhi, Martin Luther King and Nelson Mandela, we are mentioning only men? Where are the women leaders?

In reading this month's article in CPNN about Ela Bhatt (3) , I recall how I met her a number of year's ago in Hamilton, Ontario, after giving a talk at Hamilton's annual Gandhi festival. I had spoken about Gandhi's message as being important for a culture of peace. Afterwards, this little lady, very modest, approached me to say that she had appreciated the message. I didn't recognize her, so I asked her who she was. Ela Bhatt, she replied. I didn't recognize the name, but asked if she was involved with the culture of peace. She told me that she was visiting family in Hamilton, but back in India she did trade union work with women. I asked more and discovered that she has done amazingly courageous and effective work in organizing thousands (millions?) of women in India into a trade union for their basic human rights.

Ela's demeanor was so modest, that one had to ask and listen patiently in order to know of her exemplary leadership.

From this we can draw an important lesson about recognizing leadership. Great leaders are not necessarily in the news. They are not necessarily involved with the politics of nations. They may be modest. And they may be women!

Fortunately, there are those who recognize this. Go to the website, Theelders.org and and there, at the same time as you can read about the work of Nelson Mandela, Desmond Tutu, Kofi Annan and Jimmy Carter, you can also read about the work of Ela Bhatt, Graça Machel, Gro Harlem Brundtland, Mary Robinson and Hina Jilani. (4) It was by reading Theelders.org that I found the article about Ela Bhatt.

- (1) <http://cpnn-world.org/bulletin/bulletin-15-4.html>
(2) <http://decade-culture-of-peace.org/blog/?p=88>
(3) <http://cpnn-world.org/cgi-bin/read/articlepage.cgi?ViewArticle=2062> (4) <http://theelders.org>

An Institute to Train for Culture of Peace Tourism

March 1, 2015

The following is excerpted from the talk I gave at the recent symposium on Tourism and Peace (See this month's CPNN bulletin).

Tourism is an enormous enterprise with enormous resources, and it needs a culture of peace. Tourism is the first industry to suffer when there is violence. And it has a great potential to promote all the eight program areas of culture of peace.

Acknowledging my gratitude to a good friend here today, Lou D'Amore, who has shared with me this idea, I propose that we should develop an Institute to train workers for culture of peace tourism

As a model for this, let us recall the early years of UNESCO after World War II, when UNESCO helped establish three institutes for training literacy workers. The institutes, located in Mexico, Iran and Egypt, trained a generation of literacy workers, coming mostly from national ministries of education. The subsequent engagement of these literacy workers led to an great increase in literacy throughout the world. Even if it is not mentioned in most history books, the drive towards universal literacy should be considered one of the great achievements of the modern era.

It is proposed here to learn from that experience to develop an institute to train a new generation of workers for another kind of literacy, the literacy of peace. The UNESCO experience provides a reasonable model for such an institute.

First, it could be self-financing with income from tuition paid by institutions such as ministries of tourism, hotel, tourist agency and airline companies who send their workers to get training, as well as young people seeking a career in this field. The faculty could be recruited from activists and retired officials who believe sufficiently in the challenge of culture of peace tourism that they would work for minimum salaries, and from people on-loan from relevant organizations involved in the tourist trade.

An important lesson was told to me by a veteran of the UNESCO literacy institute in Iran: one should minimize the involvement with buildings and infrastructure by renting space from existing educational institutions rather than building or owning the buildings with its costs of maintenance, cleaning staff, guardians, etc.

Where should such an institution be located? In Africa, of course. Nowhere else is tourism so vital to the economy of a continent. And nowhere else is there so much to offer to tourists and those who host them.

How should we go about establishing such an institute? First, a sponsor is needed. The most appropriate would be the United Nations World Tourism Organization. Then, clients are needed. The most appropriate would be ministries of tourism. And finally, we need faculty. From among the distinguished gathering of experts on tourism for peace gathered here this week in Johannesburg, I'm sure we could find an excellent faculty.

There is another reason that we should locate such an institute in Africa. In the North, especially Europe and North America, the states have become so linked to the culture of war that they would have a conflict of interest to support a culture of peace. In Africa, on the other hand, the independent state is a new development dating only from the post-colonial era, and although it is often corrupt, it is not so linked to the culture of war. Its involvement with culture of peace tourism would point it in a good direction for the future.

To conclude, I hope that together we can develop an institute for culture of peace tourism, and I offer my services to help work on this. I hope others will join in.

Listen to the indigenous people

February 1, 2015

This month's CPNN bulletin carries remarks by indigenous peoples who are guarding their environment against the destruction brought by our modern civilization:

From Brazil: "We indigenous peoples have shown that we will never allow our lands to be recolonized, invaded or destroyed, even if that means sacrificing our own lives."

From Canada: "We have one Earth, and unless this government is hiding another healthy Earth somewhere, we need to take care of the one we've got, and it's now, it's now we have to step up."

From Colombia: "sooner or later indigenous peoples will be recognized as the true guardians of nature."

And it is in the same spirit that the most radical environmental law in global history, the "Mother Earth" law, was adopted in Bolivia, a country with a majority of the people indigenous and a President who is indigenous.

We should listen to all of them for several reasons.

They remind us that our very existence depends upon having a sustainable development that does not destroy the earth on which all development depends. We need to be reminded of this because our lives have become so specialized that we have come to think that food simply comes from a supermarket and that water simply comes from a faucet. Our civilization puts a priority on exploitation of mineral, oil and water resources without regard to the future, and the imposition of highly-mechanized, monoculture agricultural production which cannot even feed those who produce it.

Indigenous peoples realize that the destruction of their environment will lead not only to their inability to survive as individuals, but even more profoundly, it will lead to the destruction of their culture. We need to take this seriously for our own culture.

Our culture has become urban over the past few centuries, and we depend upon agricultural systems outside of the city. Often the agricultural production is so distant that we must depend upon transportation systems that bring their products from hundreds and thousands of miles away. Meanwhile, small farms, people directly tied to the land, have been run out of business by large-scale, monoculture industrial farming. We take it for granted that all this will continue.

But we should not take this for granted. The culture of war, in which we live, is based upon exploitation and exploitation is not sustainable, neither of resources nor of people. Sooner or later, the culture of war crashes. This can happen through violence, as it did in the two World Wars of the 20th Century. Or it can happen through economic collapse as it did in 1929 and for half of the world in 1989.

A global economic crash at this time of history would be far more disastrous than the crash of 1929 because we are more urban, there is less sustainable agriculture, and the transportation of food is, at the same time, more essential and more vulnerable to a financial collapse, because it is largely dependent upon oil transported in tanker ships.

In the face of this possibility, Johan Galtung, the dean of peace researchers, recommends that we "organize local cooperatives and local food production instead of importation and agro- business, local banks instead of investment banks, local construction of affordable housing to provide jobs as well as housing (3)." In this way we can protect ourselves against the crash of the American empire and the global economy that it manages. And if Galtung is correct that this may happen within the next five years, we have no time to waste.

During this time there is great danger of war and/or a shift to fascist states. Hence our work for a culture of peace is crucial, and we can also take lessons on this from some indigenous peoples. As the indigenous of Cauca have told us, "We survived by struggle, but we are peoples with a culture of peace (4)."

Not only do we need to listen to to indigenous peoples, but even more we must follow their example. The very survival of our culture is at stake. And soon.

(1) <http://cpnn-world.org/bulletin/bulletin-15-2.html>

(2) Bolivia: <http://cpnn-world.org/cgi-bin/read/articlepage.cgi?ViewArticle=459> (3) Galtung: <http://cpnn-world.org/cgi-bin/read/articlepage.cgi?ViewArticle=1656> (4) Cauca: <http://cpnn-world.org/cgi-bin/read/articlepage.cgi?ViewArticle=171> Skip to primary content

Importance of Truth Commissions

Posted on **January 1, 2015**

First, Truth Commissions are important because they break the secrecy of the state which is one of the key defenses of the culture of war.

This month, as described in the [CPNN bulletin](#), there are several examples of this. The US government, and in particular its CIA (Central Intelligence Agency) has kept secret the details of its torture of prisoners in Guantanamo and elsewhere in recent years, as well as its invasion of Panama in 1989. Despite opposition by the CIA, the [torture report by the US Senate](#) has revealed details of the torture, while the upcoming [Truth Commission in Panama](#) promises to reveal details of the invasion.

Similarly, despite a law by the Israeli authorities that forbids discussion of the Nakba, the [NGO Zochrot has launched a Truth Commission](#) to discuss it. Other Truth Commissions in [Canada](#), [Brazil](#) and [Burundi](#) are revealing atrocities previously previously shrouded in secrecy by their states.

Second, they promote such key aspects of a culture of peace as human rights and democracy, by revealing and condemning their violations.

And third, Truth Commissions are designed to launch the process of reconciliation, a process that will be necessary for the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace. The classic example is the [Truth and Reconciliation Commission of South Africa](#) in the transition from Apartheid to democracy under the leadership of Bishop Desmond Tutu and the presidency of Nelson Mandela. Since then, according to [Amnesty International](#), there have been truth commission in more than 25 countries (as of 2007), most of them dedicated to reconciliation as well as truth. The commissions mentioned here continue this important historical trend.

Other than Canada, today's commissions are still far from the stage of reconciliation. Those in Burundi and Panama are just getting underway. The Truth Commission in Brazil is still far from the stage of reconciliation, and there is [so much opposition](#) that one doubts that the U.S. Senate will be able to go beyond its initial stage and achieve any reconciliation.

It is not surprising that the cases of Israel and the United States are the furthest from reconciliation. Israel is supported by the U.S. and the American empire is the center of the culture of war in the 21st Century, having organized torture not only in Guantanamo, but also in countries around the world, especially in Latin America. See a similar analysis by the dean of peace researchers, [Johan Galtung](#). The strong defense of state secrecy by the U.S. and Israel is revealed by the continued house arrest of [Mordecai Vanunu](#) in Israel for having revealed its nuclear arsenal and the continuing attempts by the U.S. to capture and punish [Julian Assange](#) and [Edward Snowden](#) for having divulged its secrets.

In my utopian novel about how we arrive at a culture of peace, I imagine that one of the key moments is when Jerusalem, after a process like that of South Africa (with the involvement of Bishop Tutu), becomes an international city of peace where people of all religions are able to coexist with mutual respect. As for the United States, I can only say that its empire will crash like that of the Soviet Union, giving us the chance to establish a radically new economic and political system in the world.

Africa as a model for culture of peace

Posted on **December 2, 2014**

Imagine ! ...

...if we could apply in Europe and North America initiatives such as [those described from Africa](#) such as the contributions of [Nelson Mandela](#), the [Truth and Reconciliation Commission in South Africa](#), the Gacaca in Rwanda, etc....

Imagine ! ...

...that networks of mass media, radio and television, devoted to the culture of peace, like [those described this month](#) from Africa would be made available to everyone on a daily basis at a grassroots level...

Imagine ! ...

...that governments and the CEOs of the tourism industry, including hotels, airlines and tourist agencies would develop [tourism based on people-to-people understanding and sustainable development](#)...

Imagine ! ...

...that our educational systems would make it a priority to develop and use [manuals for culture of peace and human rights](#) written in such a way to speak directly to local communities, and that these were

developed as a network that unified the peoples across national boundaries....

Imagine ! ...

...that UNESCO or the UN could develop international networks of youth, women and [research institutions](#) for a culture of peace like those being developed in Africa...

Imagine ! ...

...that elections were not a contest of winner-take-all power, but rather an [opportunity for the people to be listened to](#) and their demands translated into governmental decisions based on the collaboration of all political parties and candidates...

Imagine ! ...

...that the forces of the culture of war would accept these advances, knowing that in the end it could lead to a transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace....

Thank you, Africa, for showing us where we need to go.

The Universality of the Movement for a Culture of Peace

Posted on **November 2, 2014**

[This month's CPNN bulletin](#) shows that initiatives for a culture of peace are taking place in most regions of the world. As discussed in previous blogs, [Latin America](#) and [Africa](#) are in the leadership, although this may be [difficult for the North to accept](#). The [Arab States](#) took two steps forward with the "Arab Spring", although the turnaround in [Egypt](#) moved them one step back. The only region which seems to lag is East Asia.

The apparent lag of East Asia may be an illusion caused by our different terminologies. I recall a personal luncheon with the Ambassador from China to UNESCO at the time when I was director of the International Year for the Culture of Peace. After listening intently to my description of our initiatives for the culture of peace, he said suddenly, "Oh, now I understand. You are talking about social harmony." The terminology of China was molded in the philosophy of Confucius which is quite different from Western philosophy.

The universality of the culture of peace was ensured by the adoption in 1999 of the Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace by the UN General Assembly which is the closest we come to a universal forum of humanity. Just as the 1948 Declaration of Human Rights provided universal recognition for human rights, so, too, the 1999 Declaration and Programme of Action has provided, with its 8 action areas, a universal basis for the culture of peace.

This was summed up by [Ambassador Anwarul Chowdhury](#) who shepherded the Declaration and Programme of Action through the difficult process of adoption. Presenting the document to the General Assembly, the Ambassador said that it brought in subjects that the Assembly had rarely touched in its 50 year history: "I believe that this

document is unique in more than one way. It is a universal document in the real sense, transcending boundaries, cultures, societies and nations. Unlike many other General Assembly documents, this document is action-oriented and encourages actions at all levels . . . All people from all walks of life and all sorts of backgrounds can contribute to its implementation."

As Ambassador Chowdhury correctly stated, one aspect of its universality is its relevance to the everyday actions of people throughout the world.

Another aspect of the universality of the UN declaration was ensured by the manner in which we prepared it. We began by analyzing and forming the alternative to its antithesis which is another universal culture, the [culture of war](#), which has dominated the world at least since Neolithic times. It has become, over time, the culture of the state. As I have often remarked, if you placed Alexander the Great, Genghis Khan, Julius Caesar, Napoleon and General MacArthur in a room with interpreters, they would find themselves in complete accord.

Given the universality of the culture of war, the only way we can arrive at a culture of peace is through a universal transformation of one to the other. In [a previous blog](#), with the title "Can a Culture of Peace be created in only one zone of the world?", I answered that it has not been possible, because previous attempts limited in scope have been crushed by the culture of war.

Only when the states of the culture of war crash universally will there be a chance to install a culture of peace. This occurs periodically, including four times in the previous century: World Wars I and II, the Great Depression, and (in half of the world) the crash of the Soviet Empire. And it will no doubt occur fairly soon again in this 21st Century.

But when the next crash comes, will we be ready to establish a culture of peace universally? That is the key question. If we only establish the culture of peace in one or two regions, it is likely that the culture of war will be re-established and once again return to crush our attempts at a culture of peace.

Networking for a culture of peace

Posted on [October 2, 2014](#)

When we drafted the Declaration and Programme of Action for a Culture of Peace at UNESCO in 1998, adopted by the UN General Assembly a year later as Resolution a/53/243, we envisaged that progress towards a culture of peace could be achieved through the following:

- Partnerships between and among the various actors [including civil society] as set out in the Declaration should be encouraged and strengthened for a global movement for a culture of peace.*
- A culture of peace could be promoted through sharing of information among actors on their initiatives in this regard.*

As readers of this blog know, the communication function is being provided by CPNN and other such Internet websites.

And now we begin to see the development of the first function of partnerships, through development of civil society networks for a culture of peace.

At [Yamoussoukro, Côte d'Ivoire](#), UNESCO and the Network of Foundations and Research Institutions for the Promotion of a Culture of Peace in Africa co-sponsored the 25th Anniversary of the founding of the UNESCO initiative for a Culture of Peace, and met to refine and implement their Programme of Action. I was privileged to represent the Culture of Peace Corporation (the parent organization of CPNN) at this meeting.

Their initial Programme of Action was adopted last September in [Addis Ababa](#) and includes the following :

- *Coordinate actions in order to ensure a common understanding and community of practices in pooling our resources in the implementation of our actions*
- *Strengthen the visibility of our organizations and our activities among citizens and institutions at national and international level;*
- *Contribute to the implementation of the Luanda Action Plan by the elaboration and implementation of joint programs;*
- *Endeavor to implement the African Union's 2063 Agenda and the UNESCO Intersectoral Programme on Culture of Peace;*
- *Expand the network to African and non-African organizations with similar objectives.*

More details, including the Luanda Action Plan may be found in the UNESCO brochure [Sources and Resources for a Culture of Peace in Africa](#).

This network parallels and interacts with the new network dedicated to "[Women for a culture of peace in Africa](#)" that was established in March

of this year. There are plans to establish yet another such network next year dedicated to African youth organizations.

Indeed, we see in the pages of CPNN that around the world the consciousness already exists of the need for radical change, and that the necessary actions are taking place, but so far the consciousness and actions are too isolated.

In order to achieve an effective Global Movement for a Culture of Peace, networks like those in Africa need to be developed in other continents. Given [the advanced state of consciousness and action for a culture of peace in Latin America](#), let us hope that it can be next.

History is moving dialectically

Posted on [September 2, 2014](#)

The CPNN bulletins for [August 1](#) and [September 1](#) illustrate how history is moving dialectically. Two opposing tendencies exist and interact simultaneously, the culture of war and the culture of peace. At the same time the culture of war advances towards self-destruction, the culture of peace is slowly growing. While the commercial media drowns us with news about the culture of war (Ukraine, Iraq, Syria, Libya, Afghanistan, Israel/Palestine, etc.), they have nothing to say about the growth of the culture of peace. Fortunately, however, we are able to show on CPNN that there is progress in the various domains of the culture of peace, most recently in terms of participatory budgeting and restorative justice.

The more that Israel carries out terrible attacks on Gaza, the more the calls for peace are mounting, even with Israel itself as we have seen this month. As described in the [blog for July](#), progress comes out of conflict. Increasingly there are international calls for divestment similar to the campaign that finally led to the end of South African apartheid. And the more that NATO provokes Russia in the Ukraine, the more the demand that NATO should be abolished.

The confrontation in the Ukraine between the US and NATO on one side and Russia on the other side may or may not end up causing such massive destruction and suffering as we have seen, for example, in Syria (and hopefully, no use of nuclear weapons!), but it is certain to have serious consequences on the economies of both sides. The world economy is already weakened and vulnerable as a result of excessive speculation, government austerity and military spending, and in this context the curtailing of trade between Russia and the West may turn out to be an economic disaster for all concerned. It may, in fact, hasten the collapse of the American empire, as predicted by Johan Galtung and quoted in a [CPNN discussion](#)..

We may expect even more dramatic changes in the near future, if we keep in mind the principles of dialectics that were first developed by the German philosopher Hegel and subsequently elaborated by the major revolutionary figures:

- all aspects of historical events and changes are closely and indissolubly connected
- history moves in spirals, not in a straight line;
- history moves by leaps, catastrophes, and revolutions with breaks in continuity;

- quantitative changes eventually change into qualitative changes, that is to say that small imperceptible changes can accumulate over time to the point that they explode into dramatic changes.

- quantitative changes eventually change into qualitative changes, that is to say that small imperceptible changes can accumulate over time to the point that they explode into dramatic changes.

Yes, we may expect dramatic changes, but once again, we return to our perennial question: Is the culture of peace advancing rapidly enough to be in a position to replace the culture of war when it next crashes?

Yes, we may expect dramatic changes, but once again, we return to our perennial question: Is the culture of peace advancing rapidly enough to be in a position to replace the culture of war when it next crashes?

Two media – two realities – is the world in transition?

Posted on [August 1, 2014](#)

[The CPNN bulletin this month](#) is in great contrast to the headlines of the commercial mass media.

CPNN tells us of progress in participatory democracy in the cities of Chile, Argentina, Brazil, Portugal and the United States. Ordinary citizens are deciding directly what should be the priorities for the budget in their neighborhoods. And the results are to the benefit of all the citizens of their neighborhoods; not only the rich or a privileged ethnic group, not to the detriment of other neighborhoods or other cities. The culture of peace is advancing and it is not surprising that this began and continues to develop in Latin America, which as we have seen in the blogs of [March 2014](#) and [February 2013](#), is at the leading edge of progress.

The commercial media feed us a starkly different picture of war in Israel/ Palestine and in the Ukraine, not to mention plenty of plane crashes to make us afraid to venture outside our doors.

'The news of participatory budgeting is carried by the local media, since citizens need to be informed about when and where they should go to vote and what are the choices that they can make. But the major commercial media like Fox News, the New York Times and CNN do not include this on their front pages. In the words on top of the front page of the New York Times, this news is not "fit to print." Instead, they consider that war and plane crashes are fit to print on the front page.

In fact, all of this is true. There are wars and plane crashes, and there is progress in culture of peace at the local level. But there are two kinds of media, one for the culture of war and another for the culture of peace, and so it seems like there are two realities.

There are two realities as it would seem that the world is in transition from one culture to another.

The major commercial media continue to serve the culture of war. As I have shown in the [History of the Culture of War](#), over the course of the past few centuries the media have become its most important tool. Its coverage of war is designed to convince people that a culture of war is inevitable and/or necessary and that it should be supported by them. Its coverage of disastrous events like plane crashes is designed to convince people that they are helpless in the face of superior forces and there is no way for them to change the course of history.

Media like CPNN, on the other hand, can be a major tool for the culture of peace, letting people know that a culture of peace is possible, and how they can support it. It can give people confidence that they are the creators of history. As we said in the slogan for the [UN International Year for the Culture of Peace](#), "Peace is in our hands."

At the present time, there are not enough media sources like [CPNN](#). I have seen a few new internet sites that provide news on a regular basis about the culture of peace, such as the [Good News Agency](#) (in English and Italian) and the [People's World Peace Project](#) (English only). I have not found culture of peace news sites in other languages, although CPNN carries some articles in French, Spanish and Portuguese. We need sites in Arabic, Russian, Chinese, Swahili, Urdu, Hindi, etc., as well as in local languages. And we need many more readers and [reporters](#)!

As the number of culture of peace news sites increases, and our readership increases, the commercial media will be forced to cover more culture of peace news in order to avoid losing their readership. If and when that time comes, we will be able to say that the tide is turning towards a culture of peace!

Democratic participation is advancing – from below

Posted on [August 1, 2014](#)

It is not by accident that the progress in democratic participation is being made at the level of the city and not at the level of the nation state.

At the level of the nation state, there is no progress. Instead, we are going backwards. More and more the American model is being imposed at the level of the state: a two-party system with alternation of electoral victories for the two sides, both of which are controlled

by “big money”, i.e. the capitalist class. This is accomplished by control of the mass media. Voters are given the “choice” of two capitalist alternatives and are forced to vote for the “lesser of two evils.” Electoral candidates at the national level spend millions of dollars and are usually millionaire capitalists themselves. A few exceptions are elected from time to time, but they have only a few votes against hundreds of others that simply represent the interests of the capitalist class.

But one should not be surprised at this. As I have shown in the [History of the Culture of War](#), the nation-state has literally become the culture of war in the course of recent centuries. And it is the capitalist class that continues to profit from the culture of war. Socialism does not survive in the competition of nation-states, because it does not profit as much from the culture of war. We saw this most clearly in the case of the Soviet Union, but we see it today in countries like Cuba and Vietnam.

As a result, the budget of the modern state is largely devoted to preparation for war since military domination is necessary for the success of the capitalist class. Not surprisingly, since it heads up the American empire, the most extreme example is the United States where more than half of the national budget is devoted to the military expenditures, nuclear weapons and interest payments on previous military expenditures. This does not include social security which should be treated as an insurance investment by citizens since they have already paid for it.

To see progress we must look below the level of the state. At the level of the city there is continuing progress in democratic participation, as illustrated in the examples of participatory budgeting in [this month's bulletin of the Culture of Peace News Network](#). This, too, should not be surprising, since cities, over the past few centuries, have lost their previous culture of war. No longer do they have armies or patrol borders or need to pay for military contracts. Unlike the relations of nation states, the rich cities do not exploit the poor cities.

At the level of the city, progress is best seen in participatory budgeting, “presupuesto participativo” in Spanish, “orçamento participativo” in Portuguese, a process by which citizens at a local level are able to decide directly what should be the priorities for expenditures in their neighborhoods.

And it should not be surprising that participatory budgeting began in Latin America and is being practiced there more than anywhere else. As we have seen in previous blogs in [March 2014](#) and [February 2013](#), Latin America is the most advanced region of the world in developing a culture of peace.

In participatory budgeting, people improve immediately the quality of life for them and their neighbors. In no case, do we see people voting for war against an “enemy neighborhood.” or a city in another region or country. Instead, as we see in this month's bulletin, they vote for simple projects that directly improve their quality of life, such as parks, jogging paths,

cooperatives for sewing circles, toy-making or local fruit and vegetables production. In fact, sometimes their decisions are so ordinary that rich people can make fun of them. This was the case a few years ago when the New York Times gave space in one of their local pages to a participatory budgeting project in their city by putting it under the headline “[The Voters Speak: Yes to Bathrooms.](#)”

Of course, participatory budgeting by itself will not be enough to bring us to a culture of peace, but when we see it in the context of progress in all of the eight domains of a culture of peace, such peace education, free flow of information, equality of women, etc., then we begin to see how the world can get ready for a new way of governance when the nation

No Progress without Conflict

Posted on [July 3, 2014](#)

[This month's CPNN bulletin](#) illustrates clearly that we cannot make progress towards a culture of peace without engaging in conflict.

The divestment from companies that aid the Israeli apartheid oppression of the Palestinian people is a good example.

Several years ago we carried an article at CPNN by a young Palestinian activist at Wesleyan University who called for divestment of university funds from Israel because of its apartheid-like policies. In fact, she was working in a tradition of divestment at Wesleyan which, under strong student pressure, had been the first US university to divest its funds from South African apartheid. The movement for divestment from South Africa had divided the university campus to such an extent that national television came to film the struggle. The article about Palestine brought on a different kind of conflict. CPNN came under a cyber-attack, presumably launched by pro-Israeli forces, which completely shut down our website for several days until we were forced to remove the article.

It's been a few days since we put on the article by [Archbishop Tutu](#), the [video](#) “Why I support divestment” and the news story about the divestment vote by the [US Presbyterian Church](#). And so far, we have not come under cyber-attack. However, it is clear that this is an issue which involves very heated opinions and actions on all sides.

As we say in the [rules for CPNN](#): “Reports should show that peace can be exciting, adventurous and eventful. Making peace takes more courage than making war. Reporters and moderators should not avoid conflicting and controversial material, because that would make it seem like peace is boring and passive. Instead, there is an energy in non-violent conflict that can be used constructively and that stimulates dialogue and debate.”

Another example of a conflictual issue in this month's CPNN bulletin is the call for the abolition of NATO which was launched at the [Peace Event in Sarajevo](#) and expressed eloquently by Nobel laureate [Mairead Maguire](#). Back in 1997 when I was working under Federico Mayor at UNESCO, I proposed to him that UNESCO, being responsible for

science policy in the UN system, should offer to convert NATO to work primarily for conversion of military industry to production of useful goods. In fact, there was a small unit already within NATO that was concerned with this matter. However, Mayor told me that it was an idea whose time had not yet come. Already, Mayor had too much conflict with the major powers over his progressive actions and lack of budgetary restraint at UNESCO.

Hopefully, the time has come now that we can put sufficient nonviolent pressure on Europe and the US to convert NATO into a peaceful instead of military organization. Just as in the case of the Israeli occupation of Palestine, in the words of Archbishop Tutu, we need "to force the powerful to the table through economic pressure."

In the words of the great American activist [Frederick Douglass](#), "Power concedes nothing without a demand. It never did and it never will." and "Without a struggle, there can be no progress."

The Use and Misuse of Human Rights

Posted on [June 3, 2014](#)

In [this month's CPNN bulletin](#), we consider both positive and negative sides of the discourse about human rights.

On the positive side, the state of human rights is a good indicator of progress towards a culture of peace. In this regard, the lead taken by Latin American countries to ratify and enforce human rights treaties reflects the fact, often noted in this blog, that they are the most advanced continent towards a culture of peace. The rights of women, of democratic participation, of sustainable equitable development, of honest information, all these are essential components of a culture of peace.

On the negative side, there is often a great deal of hypocrisy in the international accusations of human rights violations. This dates from the days of the Cold War when Western accusations of human rights violations in the socialist countries of the East were used as a propaganda arm of the culture of war. We see the same thing being done today as the United States, with the help of the commercial media, and (unfortunately) the leading human rights organizations, is accusing Venezuela of human rights violations in its handling of the mass political demonstrations. Actually, these demonstrations are being orchestrated by the United States as a means of overthrowing the government that was

elected there. There is a further danger that the U.S. will use the pretext from this propaganda to justify a military intervention, using the so-called “right of humanitarian intervention.”.

There are two major components to the Universal Declaration of Human Rights: political and economic. During the Cold War while the West refused to accept the economic provisions of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights, they attacked the East for their record on political rights. In fact, the West continues to be deficient in guaranteeing economic rights to its citizens. Recently, in doing a report on the state of the culture of peace in my American city, I found that human rights was the one aspect of the culture of peace that is going backwards. Each year, Americans have less and less economic rights such as food, shelter, employment and trade union representation. Meanwhile, the US government continues to use political human rights as a propaganda tool to attack other governments that they wish to overthrow.

In fact, history shows that any good concept can be mis-used. That is true for Culture of Peace, just as it has been true for Human Rights. For example, if you search “culture of peace” in Google news, you will often find [statements by Israeli officials](#) criticizing the Palestinians for their lack of a culture of peace. What hypocrisy!!!

Words are not enough. For this reason, one of the [basic rules of CPNN](#) is that articles must refer to specific actions: “Reports should refer to specific events, projects or productions rather than be vague and over- generalized abstract comments. .. they do not have to be “breaking news.” Instead, they may reflect the “slow news” of processes that develop slowly over long periods of time.”

Are we entering an era of relative peace?

Posted on [May 1, 2014](#)

[Johan Galtung](#), the guru of peace research, predicts that as we get closer to the crash of the American empire, the United States will increasingly realize that wars and preparation for wars are destroying its economy and it will be forced to limit its military adventures.

Already last year the [top military official in the US](#) wrote to President Obama to oppose military intervention in Syria in part because it would cost billions of dollars a year. The US interventions in Iraq and Afghanistan have been so costly that they have accelerated the pace towards a failure of the American economy.

The recent peace accord in the Philippines and the progress towards an accord in Colombia described in [this month's CPNN bulletin](#): are they signs that Galtung's prediction applies to nation states in general and that we may be entering an era of relative peace? In

both cases, the accords concern violent conflicts that have paralyzed those countries for many decades. In the words of the chief negotiator for the Philippines agreement, “The sealing of the comprehensive agreement is important for . . . all Filipino citizens who have all to gain as one country pursuing its unfinished task of nation-building.”

Will the civil society initiatives for Syria and Venezuela described in this month’s bulletin also lead to peace accords in those conflicts? Let us hope so.

Perhaps the most intractable of all violent conflicts is the one between Israel and Palestine. Galtung predicts that support for Israel will be seen increasingly as a burden in the United States, in which case it will be difficult for Israel to continue avoiding a just resolution of their conflict with the Palestinian people. Already, just recently, the US Secretary of State John Kerry, warned that [Israel could become seen as an apartheid state](#), similar to South Africa in previous decades. This echoes the analysis of Nobel Peace Laureate Desmond Tutu over 10 years ago.

Does this mean that we have begun a transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace? Unfortunately, I don’t think so. Even if the smaller states resolve their internal wars, and the great powers reduce their foreign military interventions, I see no sign that they will reduce their [culture of war](#) which maintains internal control by the threat of military force and the control of information. This is why Julian Assange and Edward Snowden are considered as major enemies by the state.

I do not expect that the transition to a culture of peace can be achieved before the present state system collapses. Unfortunately, at the present rate, it seems that the collapse is likely to come long before we have made sufficient progress in developing the institutions of a culture of peace that can replace those of the culture of war.

Leadership of the Global South will be difficult for the North to accept

Posted on [April 1, 2014](#)

Is it by chance that the leadership for the culture of peace is coming from the continents of Latin America and Africa, continents of the Global South? The detailed evidence for this may be found in many CPNN articles, some of which are summarized in the CPNN bulletins for [March 1](#) and [April 1](#) this year, as well as bulletins from previous years ([February 1, 2013](#) and [August 1, 2012](#)).

It is not by chance that these are the continents that have suffered for centuries from the colonialism of the North: Africa from European colonialism and Latin America from US domination and military interventions?

It is not by chance that many of their best leaders were assassinated, directly or indirectly, by the colonial powers? I am thinking Samora Machel, Patrice Lumumba and Amilcar Cabral in Africa, or Salvador Allende, Che Guevara and Maurice Bishop in Latin America.

The transition to a culture of peace requires a complete reversal of the domination and exploitation of poor states of the South by the rich states of the North. It is by means of the culture of war that the North has amassed its wealth. And it is their continuing profit from the culture of war that makes it impossible for them to move towards a culture of peace. On the other hand, Africans and Latin Americans have everything to gain by such a complete reversal.

The coming years will also be difficult for the North, because, over time, they will continue to lose not only their power, but also their wealth that has been maintained through the culture of war. There is a great danger, more and more visible in national elections in Europe and North America, that voters will turn to fascist political parties in their desperate search for a solution.

But perhaps the most difficult thing for the North will be the psychological aspect of this historical transition. The people of the North,

particularly their intellectuals and political leaders have developed a racist belief in their superiority. The loss of that illusion will be a difficult thing to swallow, as the leadership of history passes into the hands of the people of the South.

Rather than trying to save the rest of the world, progressives in the North should try to save their own societies from racist and chauvinist illusions, and from economies based on exploitation. In this regard they should adopt some of the approaches suggested by Johan Galtung in his analysis of the [Fall of the American Empire](#): to work at the local municipal level instead of trying to change national policies, to organize local cooperatives and local food production instead of importation and agro-business, local banks instead of investment banks, local construction of affordable housing to provide jobs as well as housing.

The transition to a culture of peace needs to be a universal struggle. By working locally for a culture of peace, the people of the North can take their place along with activists of the South in this universal, historical, nonviolent, yet revolutionary struggle.

Can a Culture of Peace be created in only one zone of the world?

Posted on [March 3, 2014](#)

Again this month we indicate in the [CPNN bulletin](#) that Latin America and the Caribbean continue to be in the vanguard of the Global Movement for a Culture of Peace. This month

it is the national governments that have taken the leadership with their declaration in Havana that the region will be a “zone of peace” privileging the

development of a culture of peace according to the principles in the UN Declaration .

At first glance this seems to contradict my contention that a culture of peace cannot be created by national governments because they have become inextricably linked to the culture of war.

But on further reflection, the problem is not so simple. Governments in Latin America have tried to move towards a culture of peace other times in the past, only to be attacked and prevented from doing so by intervention from the United States. The most extreme examples were Cuba in 1961 and Chile in 1973. And now, even as I write this, there is strong evidence that “state within a state” forces in the United States, perhaps without the knowledge of President Obama, are moving to destabilize Venezuela because its policies do not fit with the American culture of war. Cuba, after the Bay of Pigs invasion of 1961, installed a socialist culture of war in defense. And Chile, after the overthrow of Allende in 1973, established a classic fascist dictatorship under Pinochet. Is Venezuela destined to suffer a similar fate?

Probably one of the reasons that some forces in the United States want to destabilize Venezuela is to stop its leadership in development of the [Banco del Sur](#) which would make South America independent of the US dollar and its financial institutions. The Banco del Sur was officially launched last year in Caracas by Brazil, Bolivia, Ecuador and Argentina, as well as Venezuela. So far, however, it is only a small step towards economic independence.

It seems that the global culture of war, headed by the American empire, will not allow the establishment of culture of peace at any national level.

However, even if Latin America is blocked from installing a culture of peace at national levels in its own zone, its attempts to move in this direction will have a lasting effect on the consciousness of its citizens

and we may be confident that it is there, in consciousness, that history will ultimately be determined. What is needed is to reinforce this consciousness by the development of local culture of peace institutions. A start was made in this direction in Brazil 10 years ago, but was not sustained. Let us hope that the process can be re-started.

If Latin American countries can continue to push for a culture of peace, and if they can develop a certain economic independence from the American empire, they will be in a good position when the empire crashes to support the cities of Latin America for a revision of the UN Security Council and to return the power of peace to the people rather than the nation states. I have imagined this scenario in [The Promised Land](#).

Nelson Mandela and Africa's Contribution to the Culture of Peace

Posted on [January 1, 2014](#)

As the other peace leaders in [this month's CPNN bulletin](#) testify, Nelson Mandela provided us a model of leadership for a culture of peace. He left us “a vision of a new and better life and the tools with which to win and build it.”

20 years ago in [Psychology for Peace Activists](#), I wrote: “At the present moment of history it is possible that an additional step is being added to those of consciousness development: a step of vision. Mandela exemplifies a new generation of peace activists whose actions provide a vision for a peaceful world. Not content to struggle against the vicious, anti-human system of apartheid, Mandela and his fellow activists in the ANC had the courage and foresight to develop the Freedom Charter which provides not only a vision for South Africa, but by extension for the rest of the world as well.

“As Mandela describes, [the Freedom Charter](#) was developed by a process that evoked suggestions from ordinary people throughout the country. The responded to a call asking them ‘How would you set about making South Africa a happy place for all the people who live in it?’ The Freedom Charter ‘captured the hopes and dreams of the people, and acted as a blueprint for the liberation struggle and the future of the nation.’

“The vision in the Freedom Charter is remarkably similar to that of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights which was formulated in those years by the United Nations. It is at once specific and universal, practical and visionary.

“The vision of the Freedom Charter was further elaborated later by the ANC in preparation for the first free elections in South Africa. As Mandela says, ‘Some in the ANC wanted to make the campaign simply a liberation election and tell the people vote for us because we set you free. We decided instead to offer them a vision of the South Africa we hoped to create.’

“Today, to paraphrase Mandela, peace activists can do more than just be against the war system, but they can at the same time act to bring a universal vision closer to reality. In opposing the culture of war, today's activist can help construct a culture of peace.”

It is not by accident that the vision of a culture of peace should come from Africa. The expansion of the culture of war and its monopolization by empires and states did not take place in Africa; instead it was imposed on Africa by Islam and the European colonial powers. The difference can be seen in the pre-colonial traditions of African justice, as exemplified in recent years by the work of the Truth and Reconciliation Commission that took place under Mandela's presidency in South Africa. Pre-colonial African justice was not

like the justice as developed by monotheistic empires in which the state seeks out the suspect, finds the person guilty and punishes the criminal in the name of the law. Instead, African pre-colonial justice was arrived at through a process of dialogue of the entire community gathered perhaps under the community tree. As I learned from one culture when I worked in Mozambique, “we take whatever time is needed to find a solution to a conflict that is acceptable to everyone. Even if it takes a long time, the milano [the process] does not rot.”

As I concluded in [my blog of August 2012](#), “we should recognize that the African people, with their unique peace-making traditions, can make a major contribution to the world historical transition to a culture of peace.

Leadership for a Culture of Peace

Posted on **December 1, 2013**

[This month's CPNN bulletin](#) raises the question, “What is good leadership for a culture of peace?”

An initial answer is provided by the Elder, [Gro Harlem Brundtland](#), former Prime Minister of Norway and international leader for health and sustainable development: “To be bold; to have the courage of your convictions; and to think long-term, not short-term or for political expedience.”

Nelson Mandela, who founded the group of Elders, exemplified these qualities in his life, and is perhaps the best example of good leadership in our time. In fact, one can trace a line from Mahatma Gandhi, who inspired Martin Luther King, and then Martin Luther King who inspired Mandela. They show us the nature of leadership for non-violent action which is so effective that it has changed the life of entire nations.

The formulation by Brundtlandt is similar to the one in my 1986 book, [Psychology for Peace Activists](#), which describes the “world-historic consciousness” of peace heroes such as the Nobel Peace Laureates Nelson Mandela, Martin Luther King, Jane Addams and Emily Balch. I concluded that world-historic consciousness requires a “global view of reality and a sense of moral responsibility for humanity’s future” as well as an understanding of “the strengths and directions of all political forces in a systemic, not superficial way . . . recognizing that peace requires fundamental economic and political changes in society.”

The “long-term thinking” of Brundtlandt or “sense of moral responsibility for humanity’s future” of great peace activists becomes a vision like the dream in the famous speech of Martin Luther King exactly 50 years ago, a vision of a better future which is taken up and

shared by the people as a source of hope and inspiration. This is the highest level of leadership.

As pointed out in this month's bulletin, there are many examples of good leadership today, both on a local and national level and on an international level, women and men of great courage and effective action for justice.

But do we have leaders who can give us the vision that we need?

It seems to me that the vision does not depend only on the leader, but also it depends on the people and on the historical contradictions of the moment. Have the contradictions become so strong that people are seeking an alternative? In other words, the vision depends not only on the leader, but also on the subjective mood of the people as a result of the objective contradictions of the historical moment.

It seems to me – as it seems also to [Johan Galtung](#) in his recent writings – that the objective contradictions of the historical moment have reached a point that people are starting to look for a radically different future. The time has come that the people have started to look for their

leaders. It seems that there are leaders who can provide this vision, which, like a spark in dry tinder, can lead to revolutionary changes in our way of life by means of nonviolent action.

To me, it seems that the vision needed at this moment of history is for the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace.

The paradox of disarmament

Posted on [November 3, 2013](#)

The latest [CPNN bulletin](#) illustrates clearly the paradox of disarmament. On the one hand, there seems to be no progress at all, and then we see what seems like a “breakthrough” in the agreement to inspect and destroy the chemical arms of Syria. Immediately, a Nobel Peace Prize is awarded!

But is it really a breakthrough? I don't think so. Look at the other articles this month. There is no progress in nuclear disarmament. Even the Arms Trade Treaty that was drafted by the UN this spring with apparent support from the major countries, now seems useless, as senators in the US refuse to allow it to be ratified.

How can we explain this?

The explanation is simple. [Over the centuries the nation-state has come to monopolize war](#). Only the state has the “right” to make war. Hence, the state does whatever is needed to ensure that weapons do not fall into the hands of non-state actors. That’s why the urgent agreement on the chemical arms in Syria; with the disintegration of the state during the civil war, it seemed likely that the chemical weapons would fall into the hands of terrorist groups, and it was urgent to prevent this from happening.

The state’s monopoly on war is its fundamental power, its “sovereign prerogative.” This was clearly expressed by the researcher for the International Peace Bureau in the [CPNN article this month](#): “It is counter intuitive that a state would educate its own population to question its sovereign prerogatives, and the author was not optimistic of finding a genuine disarmament education program run by a state.”

Although military force is usually justified by the state as being needed to defend itself against foreign powers, its ultimate value for the state is to suppress internal opposition to its power. It is for this reason, rather than external defense, that the culture of war is an essential aspect of the nation-state. I have described this in detail for the case of the United States in [the article](#) I wrote for the Journal of Peace Research, Internal military intervention in the United States.

The effort by states to prevent “terrorist groups” from obtaining weapons of mass destruction is ironic. We must ask “[what was the greatest example of terrorism in our time?](#)” How can we avoid the fact that the greatest terrorist attack in world history was the American bombing of Hiroshima and Nagasaki? What are nuclear weapons except terrorist weapons? They are not useful in ordinary warfare. Instead, they are the “ultimate terrorist weapon.” They hold the entire enemy country hostage, threatening to wipe out its civilian population. That’s why they are not an effective counter to terrorist groups, because the terrorists have no civilian population that can be destroyed.

All terrorist acts committed since Hiroshima and Nagasaki are pale by comparison, including the destruction of the World Trade Towers in 2001. And all terrorist threats pale by comparison to the MAD ([Mutual Assured Destruction](#)) policies of the US and Soviet Union during the Cold War, each threatening to destroy the civilian population of the other.

Since the culture of war is essential to the state, we need to seek another system of governance. This is why, in my books such as [World](#)

[Peace through the Town Hall](#), I advocate a new world system with the United Nations based on regional representation of city governments (See [my blog of August 2013](#)). City governments, unlike the nation- state, have no militaries, no military contracts, no borders to defend, hence no interest in the culture of war or its terrorist manifestations.

A United Nations without government interference: Could it manage a culture of peace?

Posted on [October 1, 2013](#)

The [latest CPNN bulletin](#) provides good evidence that the answer to this question is “Yes!”

We are not surprised that air traffic, postal services and telecommunications are managed effectively by agencies of the United Nations. Why should we be surprised that a culture of peace could also be effectively managed?

Let us begin with the two articles about initiatives supported by UNESCO: 1) the establishment of a [network of peace research institutions for the promotion of a culture of peace in Africa](#), and 2) the [project to develop shared histories in Southeast Asia](#) that promote peace and mutual understanding.

Having worked at UNESCO between 1992 and 2001, I know very well the roots of these initiatives, including staff and partners of UNESCO that understand the need for a transition from culture of war to culture of peace and who, when they can obtain the necessary resources, are perfectly capable of moving from theory to effective action.

The only question is whether the Member States of UNESCO, who determine the organization's finances, are capable and willing to provide the needed resources. These resources are quite modest when compared with what they spend on the culture of war.

At the [meeting of the Global Alliance for Ministries and Infrastructures of Peace](#) we learned that the unit of the United Nations Development Program (UNDP) headed by Dr. Ozonnia Ojiello has been working in Africa to develop peace structures. These structures are as effective as their model that was so well developed in South Africa during the transition from Apartheid to democracy twenty years ago. This again illustrates how the UN system has staff and partners capable of making the transition to a culture of peace.

But let me turn to the pointed question of Shale Sofonea from Lesotho, who congratulated UNDP for having helped the civil society from Lesotho to overcome the violence associated with national elections, but who asked pointedly if Africa would be able to depend on help from UNDP well into the future.

My experience at UNESCO makes me especially sensitive to Shale's question. In the early 90's we developed effective programs in El Salvador and Mozambique for a transition from their civil wars to a culture of peace through cooperation by the former enemies in programs for education, culture, communication and science. However, the [Member States of UNESCO were unwilling to finance these programs](#), preferring to finance other

development programs that would serve their own interests rather than the interests of the countries concerned.

For this reason, I have always counseled those working for progressive initiatives at the United Nations and its agencies to work with modest resources and remain “under the radar” so that the Member States would not interfere with their development.

Let me recall the [words of Anwarul Chowdhury](#), who initiated the High Level Forum on a Culture of Peace at UN Headquarters last month: “I find it is the governments and power structures which are the most persistent foot-draggers with regard to advancing the culture of peace through policy steps and action . . . The United Nations has shown great vision by adopting its historic, norm-setting Declaration and Program of Action on the Culture of Peace in 1999, but has not been organised enough in making the document a system-wide flagship effort of the world body. I am a believer that the world, particularly the governments, will come to realise its true value and usefulness sooner than later.”

Although I am more skeptical than Chowdhury that governments will ultimately support the culture of peace at the United Nations, I am optimistic that someday we be able to achieve a United Nations that is based directly on the people (as proposed in the UN Charter that begins “We the peoples...”) and that such a United Nations will be quite capable of managing the transition from the culture of war to a culture of peace.

What kind of peace education?

Posted on [September 3, 2013](#)

I was struck by an important difference between the two international summer schools mentioned in [this month's bulletin of CPNN](#).

The summer school of young human rights activists at the University of Connecticut invited me to speak on the transition from culture of war to culture of peace.

The summer school of young activists by the United Nations Alliance of Civilizations could not mention the culture of war because the United Nations does not admit that it exists.

How important is this difference? As I said to one young activist at the UN school, “If you cannot talk about the culture of war, you cannot understand the dynamics of a culture of peace.” The culture of peace is ultimately a non-violent revolutionary program to replace the dominant culture of war with a new culture (see [“the future of the culture of peace”](#) as well as the page that follows). If you cannot mention culture of war, how can you understand its revolutionary dynamics?

Of course, as peace educators we live in a real world where the power and the resources are firmly in the hands of the culture of war, although they deny it vigorously. If we are to promote peace education, we have to live with this contradiction.

Hence, for example, when we sent the draft Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace from UNESCO to the UN General Assembly, it derived the eight program areas of a culture of peace as specific alternatives to the culture of war, one by one (See [UN General Assembly document A/53/370](#), Consolidated report containing a draft declaration and programme of action on a culture of peace). However, during the informal meetings about the resolution, on May 6, 1999, the representative of the European Union explained that he had deleted the phrase “speedy transition from a culture of war and violence to a culture of peace” because, according to him “there is no culture of war and violence in the world.” Over the course of the informal meetings, all the references to the culture of war were systematically removed from the definitions of the eight program areas for a culture of peace. Ironically, at that time, NATO was bombing Kosovo with depleted uranium bombs from high-flying B-52 bombers.

In general, the United Nations and its Member States categorically deny that there is a culture of war. Why? Because they have come to monopolize the culture of war, and they do not want to be challenged about it. This monopolization is described in considerable detail in my book, [The History of the Culture of War](#).

This attitude of the UN and the nation-states, that there is no culture of war, is reflected in the attitudes of the commercial mass media and the various institutions of education, including most universities.

Hence, as a peace educators, if you dare to speak about the culture of war, you risk to lose funding from the UN, from UN member states and from major universities. One must be reminded of the biblical parable of Jesus speaking with the rich young man, and saying that if he wanted to follow him, he would have to renounce his wealth. Of course, if you can find support for peace education that deals with the culture of war, you should use it as much as possible. This was true, for example, during the 1990’s when Federico Mayor was Director-General of UNESCO, and we were able to make remarkable progress, culminating in the 75 million signatures on the Manifesto 2000, an initiative that continues to reverberate around the world.

Often it is possible to discuss the culture of war without being so explicit as to bring down the wrath of its institutions. Thus, for example, it is often possible to discuss the eight program areas of the culture of peace as specific alternatives to the eight basic principles of the culture of war (see, for example, “[values, attitudes and behaviors](#)”).

If it is to be sustainable and yet address the culture of war, peace education must therefore be prepared to work without steady and reliable financial support. That has been the case,

for example, for the Culture of Peace News Network, which depends exclusively upon volunteer labor.

Peace education, with or without funding, can be ultimately more powerful than the nation-states and their culture of war. Why? Because peace education can deal with human consciousness and with what Gandhi meant by “truth.” The nation-states and their allied institutions, to maintain their culture of war, depend upon control of information, secrecy and ultimately, brute force. Ultimately, they cannot sustain their

falsehoods and intimidation, and from time to time, they will crash, as did the Soviet Union in 1989, and as did all of Europe in 1914 and Europe and East Asia in 1939-1941. It is at these moments when they crash that the people who have developed the truly sustainable forces of history, which are consciousness and truth, have a chance to make a revolutionary change in human culture.

Can cities bring us to a culture of peace?

Posted on [August 2, 2013](#)

Through my studies of the culture of war, I came to the conclusion that the state is involved with it so profoundly that we will never achieve a culture of peace in a system of nation states. As a result, [I proposed that we need a United Nations that is based not upon Member States, but upon regional associations of cities and towns](#). After all, cities and towns have no vested interest in the culture of war, no armies, no military contracts, no border defenses, and no recent history of maintaining power through armed force.

Therefore, it is important to know if the culture of peace is advancing at the level of the city. [This month's CPNN bulletin](#) provides a number of examples of culture of peace initiatives at the level of the city. But has there been progress? It's not so clear.

There was evident progress in the years when UNESCO and the United Nations promoted the culture of peace through the International Year 2000 and the International Decade 2001-2010. UNESCO instituted a Prize for Peace Cities in 1996, and during the initial years of the Decade there was a flourishing of [City Peace Commissions in Brazil](#), but the UNESCO Prize was discontinued in 2005 and the Brazilian Commissions are no longer very active.

The oldest initiatives, [Mayors for Peace](#) and the [International Association of Peace Messenger Cities](#), are devoted principally to lobbying and trying to change the policies of the nation states. This, according the analysis above, is not likely to succeed.

Several other international networks of city peace initiatives started during the previous Decade but are no longer very active, those of [Rotary International](#), [Sri Chinmoy](#), and the peacebuilding project of [UCLG](#), the largest network of city governments.

The newest networks of peace cities, [International Cities of Peace](#) and [Peace Towns and Cities](#) promise to develop a local culture of peace rather than simply trying to influence state policies.

If we consider only one component of the culture of peace, namely sustainable development, then we must say that the leading example is [ICLEI](#), the world network of cities dealing with sustainable development. See, for example, their meeting that took place in parallel to last year's UN summit in Rio.

Finally, individual cities continue to work on a culture of peace at a local level: for example, [Eugene](#) (Oregon, U.S.), [New Haven](#) (Connecticut, U.S.) and [Hamilton](#) (Ontario, Canada), and hopefully, they will serve as models for other city initiatives.

Culture of peace at the level of the city is a work in process. CPNN will continue to follow its development in the years that come.

We are all Egyptians

Posted on [July 5, 2013](#)

As we regard the news from Egypt these days, it occurs to me that Egypt now shows us the dynamic that we will probably see on a global scale in the years to come.

The Egyptian crisis, at the base, is an economic one. The Arab Spring brought hope, but instead of economic stability and prosperity, it has brought instability and massive unemployment. Of course, Egypt is not alone in suffering from economic instability and unemployment, but, for the moment let us consider only the case of Egypt as a kind of laboratory of the future.

On top of the economic crisis there is a political crisis. The government headed by President Morsi was not been able to obtain the confidence of the masses of the people. Forget, for the moment that it was radical Islamist, and for the sake of a global view, simply admit that it did not have the confidence of the people. In this regard, we could speak of Turkey or Brazil, or even the United States, according to [the most recent article in CPNN by David Swanson](#). But again, let us stay with Egypt as an example.

As I write this the military has intervened. True enough, the military brings a certain "stability" instead of the preceding chaos. But consider the cost. Whenever the military takes control, it brings the culture of war: authoritarian governance, threat and/or utilization

of violence, intolerance and identification of “internal enemies”, control of information, violation of human rights, male supremacy and development by exploitation. This has been the way politics have been conducted by every empire and every state stressed by crisis during the five thousand years since the unification of Egypt by the Pharaoh Narmer through military force.

Confirming this analysis, one of the first acts of the new military administration was to shut down four television stations. And UN

human rights chief Navi Pillay has expressed concern over reports of the detention of leading members of Egypt’s Muslim Brotherhood.

If the military maintains control and its culture of war becomes established, it will occur because the masses of the people have allowed it to happen. It will be because the people have no alternative and unified vision such as consciousness of a culture of peace. And it will be because alternative institutions that provide the framework for a culture of peace have not yet been developed.

As for culture of peace consciousness, no doubt there has been some advance since the beginning of the Arab Spring, as described in the analyses published in CPNN by [Joseph Mayton](#) and [Ismail Serageldin](#), but it remains to be seen if it has advanced enough to be a determining factor in the days and months to come.

And as for institutional frameworks, they have yet to be constructed. For example, when a new Egyptian constitution was under discussion, I urged my friends in Egypt to push for democracy at the local level in Egypt, so that local mayors and city councils could be elected rather than appointed by the central government. Unfortunately, as far as I know, there has not yet been any progress in this direction.

In general, I urge that all of us consider ourselves to be Egyptian in this moment of historic crisis. Not that we can solve the problems of Egypt, which only the Egyptians can solve, but that we can learn from their example how to deal with the coming global crises that are economic and political, and which will bring us the choice between culture of war or culture of peace. As I say in my most recent blog (below), to meet this challenge we need to advance the Global Movement for a Culture of Peace by developing culture of peace consciousness and institutions based on this consciousness.

The historic challenge to the Global Movement for a Culture of Peace

Posted on [July 1, 2013](#)

Last month’s blog posed two questions. Is the Global Movement for a Culture of Peace

growing? And will it be able to grow enough to replace the present culture of war when it crashes? [This month's CPNN bulletin](#) indicates that it is growing, but is it growing fast enough to deal with the world crises that are coming?

The coming crises are ecological, economic, political and military.

The ecological crises such as global warming and rising ocean levels, lack of fresh water resources and new forms of disease and epidemics, etc. are developing over many decades. The many initiatives for sustainable development – a key component of the culture of peace – can slow the onset of these crises, but cannot halt them as long as we maintain the present political and economic systems.

The economic crises include the uncontrolled financial speculation (the annual gross product of the world being traded every day), the constantly rising American debt and consequent risk to the value of the dollar (which begins to resemble the Soviet ruble 30 years ago), the continually increasing urbanization of the world which means fewer farms and more people dependent upon food production and delivery based on imported oil, and the increasing interdependence of the global economy to the point that a crash would be far more devastating than any in previous history. The time line for an economic crash is probably much sooner than that of the ecological crises, even less than a decade according to some predictions.

The political crises that we see today – the inability of states to deal with nuclear disarmament, with global warming or with economic instability –

can only get worse if there is an economic crash. That's what we saw in the Soviet Union after its economic crash at the end of the 80's.

The last time there was a global economic crash in 1929, it was followed by the political "solution" of fascism. In fact, fascism is simply the extreme manifestation of the culture of war in all its aspects.

Herein lies the greatest challenge to the Global Movement for a Culture of Peace. If its principles are sufficiently established in the consciousness of people and in institutional frameworks, it can provide a convincing alternative to fascism in the face of the crises that are coming.

And, of course, there are always the crises of militarism. In recent years we have seen the military interventions in Iraq, Afghanistan, Libya, and now underway, Syria, with nothing but disastrous results, and always the risk of nuclear weapons being employed.

More and more there is a global realization that there are no military solutions to the economic and political crises. But can this negative anti-war sentiment be matured into a positive culture of peace consciousness that consists of positive actions as well as ideas?

The challenge facing us is so complex that we cannot predict its details. Hence, we need to strengthen every one of the 8 program areas of the culture of peace, mobilize every sector of society, women, youth, intellectuals, artists, etc., and the Movement needs to be expanded in every continent and region. As this month's CPNN bulletin indicates, there is some progress in all of these respects, but much more is needed if the Movement is to achieve its potential.

The Past and Future of CPNN

Posted on **June 3, 2013**

The bulletin this month marks a milestone in the evolution of CPNN, as its coverage begins to depend on the extensive involvement of reporters from around the world.

Looking back over the 15 years of CPNN since it began at [UNESCO in 1998](#), I recognize this as the most recent of several milestones.

At first it was hoped that there would be many different CPNN sites in various languages, and I ran CPNN only for the United States, but [by 2007](#), seeing that sites were not materializing in other languages and continents, I expanded it to a global level.

2010 was a watershed year for CPNN. The Culture of Peace Decade of the United Nations had ended, and we had submitted the [final report from over 1,000 civil society organizations](#) around the world. In order to continue the information exchange among these organizations, it was necessary to expand the service of CPNN, which had almost ceased to function in the previous year. We established the Culture of Peace Corporation in order to involve young people in the management of the site, including those who had worked on the UN Decade report. With their assistance, [the site was revamped](#) to be more attractive using many images.

In the years since 2010, the coverage of CPNN has greatly expanded. There were 205 articles in 2011, 413 in 2012, and already 181 in the first half of 2013. Most of these depended upon me to write or seek out the articles, but as of this month, there is more of a contribution by reporters.

As stated in the conclusion of this month's bulletin, CPNN aspires to fulfill the challenge in the UN [Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace](#), to serve the development of the Global Movement for a Culture of Peace by exchanging information among its actors. As I have written

at the end of an article about CPNN to appear in the next issue of the [Journal of Peace Education](#), the future of CPNN is intimately tied to the future of the Global Movement. On

the one hand, CPNN can only develop its full potential in the context of a growing Movement, and on the other hand, in order to grow, the Movement needs the extensive exchange of information among its actors.

At this moment of history, it is critical that the Movement should grow. The present global culture of war, headed by the American empire, is reaching the end of its power, similar to the situation of the Soviet empire in the 1980's. [When it crashes](#), if we are not ready to replace it with the culture of peace, we risk to fall back on the extreme culture of war called fascism, as happened in the 1930's when the previous system crashed.

But is the Movement growing? And will it be able grow enough to replace the present culture of war when it crashes? This will be the theme of next month's blog.

Disarmament: Two steps forward, one step back

Posted on [May 1, 2013](#)

If we take only a short-term view of history, I think that we have only taken one step forward and one step back with the [adoption last month of the Arms Trade Treaty](#) by the United Nations. By this, I mean that we should not expect any real control of the arms trade to be possible as long as the world (and the UN) is run by nation-states. [As I have shown elsewhere in detail](#), military power has become essential to nation-states, and they consider that to give it up is to commit suicide. Once again this week, this was [stated explicitly by the British government](#)

when it warned that if it were to lose its nuclear force in Scotland it would lose its power on the world stage.

Even the limited disarmament successes, including the [present treaty](#) as well as those on [anti-personnel land mines and cluster bombs](#), have been achieved through sustained efforts by the civil society, and against opposition by the nation-states.

Meanwhile [armaments continue to proliferate](#), whether nuclear arms or small arms, despite the treaties. Hence, in the short-term, we may say there is one step back that cancels the one step forward.

If we take a long-term view of history, we can see that the Arms Trade Treaty provides a second step forward. The Treaty joins other declarations by the United Nations, including the Universal Declaration on Human Rights and the Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace, as documents that can someday be the basis of a universal culture of peace. This will be possible if and when the United Nations (or its successor) is no longer dominated by nation-states, but by the peoples of the world through [another form of representation such as leagues of cities](#) and regions.

With a long-term view, we can see how the efforts of the civil society, working in the context of the United Nations, flawed as it may seem, are laying the basis for a new world. The documents are only the visible portion of the much greater “iceberg” of [consciousness](#) of the people of the world that, in the words of the World Social Forum, “a better world is possible.”

The Arab Spring: Progress toward a culture of peace?

Posted on [April 2, 2013](#)

In his analysis of the Arab spring on CPNN, the journalist [John Mayton](#) concludes that the Egyptian revolution “can, through a culture of peace, set a precedent not only for their own country but for the whole region.” Even further, we ask in the discussion question “Can the Arab Spring inspire democratic movements around the world?”

Let us consider this in some detail, looking at the eight program areas of the culture of peace.

1. Democratic participation. This is at the center of the Arab revolutions, as emphasized in the analyses by the President of Tunisia [Moncef Marzouki](#) and the Director of the Bibliotheca Alexandrina [Ismail Serageldin](#) with participation by all the people and elections that involve ballots not bullets. As pointed out in the book review by [Janet Hudgins](#), the struggle for democracy in the Arab states is part of an even more global movement in recent decades.

2. Human rights. In the long run this is crucial, as stated in the [annual report of Human Rights Watch](#): “The willingness of new governments to respect rights will determine whether those uprisings give birth to genuine democracy or simply spawn authoritarianism in new forms.” So far there is progress, but, as they point out, “creation of a rights-respecting state can be painstaking work that requires building effective institutions of governance, establishing independent courts, creating professional police, and resisting the temptation of majorities to disregard human rights and the rule of law.” In his analysis, Serageldin indicates that progress is being made through respect of the rule of law and the recognition that one must negotiate and arrive at compromise solutions.

3. Education for peace and non-violence. Despite the ongoing violence in many countries such as Libya, Syria and Yemen,, the Arab spring has provided a rich education for peace and non-violence. This is the first

quality of the Arab spring mentioned by Ismail Serageldin in his analysis, and recent CPNN articles tell about initiatives for non-violence in [Yemen](#) and [Palestine](#), two of the countries that are suffering the most from violence.

4. Tolerance and solidarity. There is a struggle with the intolerance of radical Islam, just as there are struggles with Zionism and Christian fundamentalism elsewhere in the world, but they are countered by many initiatives for religious tolerance and solidarity such as those mentioned recently in CPNN from [Tunisia](#), [Morocco](#), [Algeria](#) and the countries of the Sahel including [Mali](#), [Niger](#), [Burkina Faso](#), [Mauritania](#) and [Algeria](#). And slowly, despite the emphasis on violence by the commercial media, the world is learning that there are currents within Islam that promote a culture of peace, as described by [Mustafa Cherif](#) for the practice of Ramadan.

5. Equality between women and men. The analyses in CPNN such as those by [Serageldin](#), [El Tahawy](#) and [Munn and Cleminshaw](#) indicate that women have played a crucial role in the leadership of the Arab spring.

Although there is a long way yet to go before women gain full equality, it is said that their activism has planted a “seed that will grow into greater demand.” It is significant that Tunisia is the host for the [first World Social Forum in the Arab world](#) and that the rights of women is the highest priority on the agenda.

6. Free flow of information. The fact that the authoritarian regimes in the Arab states have tried desperately to limit access to the Internet and cell phones bears witness to the fact that the free flow of information has been essential to the Arab spring. As Wikileaks founder [Julian Assange](#) and others have explained in CPNN, the young generation is motivated to learn and share the truth and they cannot be stopped from communicating it. As described by Serageldin the revolution in Egypt was accomplished by youth armed only with cell phones and IPADs.

7. Disarmament and security. The Arab Spring has revealed the impotence of armed force. Mubarak in Egypt, Ghaddafi in Libya, and now Assad in Syria have been unable to maintain power through their military force. And, at the same time, the United States and their European allies have also been unable to impose their will through military intervention, first in Libya, and now (at least so far) in Syria. Although it is ignored by the media and traditional political power, it is nonviolent resistance that is becoming the true power of the people. As [Ziad Medoukh](#) says from Palestine, it is nonviolence that “not only develops human dignity, but ensures the independence and capacity of its supporters to endure retaliation and to fight against all forms of injustice.”

8. Sustainable development. Although in many respects around the world the engagement of civil society for sustainable development is the most advanced component of the movement for a culture of peace, in the case of the Arab spring, it is not at the forefront of the struggle. At the same time, however, it is my impression that the leadership of the movement of the Arab spring, both the youth and older leaders such as Marzouki and Serageldin have been shaped in part and are keenly aware of the need for sustainable development.

In summary, I think one can conclude that the Arab spring and the ongoing democratic revolutions in the Arab countries are providing an important new momentum towards a culture of peace.

The dialectics of war and peace, culture of war, culture of peace

Posted on **March 3, 2013**

Regions where wars are raging are also regions where there is a strong movement for peace, as described in several cases in [this month's CPNN bulletin](#).

This is not new. During the 19th Century, In his extensive notebooks called the "Grundrisse", Marx made a note that "War attains complete development before peace." One may assume that he meant that there is a dialectical relationship between these two opposite states, and war inspires people to work for peace. Similarly, in the 20th Century, the historian, Quincy Wright, described in his Study of War how there has always been a "tendency for very severe war periods to be followed by movements for peace," not only in recent times (League of Nations, United Nations), but going back to the Greeks and Romans. In fact, he states that "Anthropologists have pointed out that even primitive peoples, whose military equipment is very simple, may fight wars of steadily increasing gravity until there is a "war to end war" which, because of its extensive destructiveness of life, is followed by a considerable period of peace." Marx and Wright are describing the old dialectical model of war and peace in which periods of peace alternate with periods of war.

What is new, however, is the concept of the culture of peace, as adopted by the United Nations in the past twenty years. This provides a new and more profound perspective, the replacement of the culture of war by a culture of peace. Instead of considering peace as an interval between wars, the culture of peace seeks to change the very nature of our culture so that war no longer becomes an option.

The culture of peace approach is radical. It demands fundamental changes. After extensive study and experience at the level of the United Nations, I have come to the conclusion that [the nation-state has come to monopolize and embody the culture of war](#) to such an extent that it is incapable of promoting a culture of peace. Hence, it seems to me that we must [reorganize society with a reformed United Nations based on representatives of local governments instead of states](#).

This approach is difficult to accept by educated people in the rich countries of Europe, North America and their allies, because they are

invested in the state system. They have been educated to believe that progress can only be achieved through the state. Even the traditional peace movements associated with the

left, radical as they may be, continue to believe that peace can be achieved through revolution or reform of the state, just as the revolutions in Russia, China, etc. promised to bring peace in their time.

For this reason, we should expect that the leadership for a culture of peace will come, not from the centers of power and higher education in the North, but rather from those who seek an alternative to the violence that destroys their lives in the global South. In the previous blogs, we have seen such leadership developing in Africa and Latin America, and this month's bulletin recognizes initiatives in these regions.

Latin America: The leading edge

Posted on **February 1, 2013**

Latin America continues to take the lead in the transition to a culture of peace.

As indicated by [this month's CPNN Bulletin](#), the continent was the first to establish city culture of peace commissions, as well as city commissions for components such as human rights in Sao Paulo and sustainable development in Aguascalientes. Also the invocation of the culture of peace as the basis for the Union of South American States (UNASUR) was a pioneering development.

Now, we can add to this list of innovations, the development of the culture of peace at a regional level in Brazil, Peru and Mexico. As discussed, this is an important new step since a region can be self-sustaining with regard to its agricultural basis, unlike the city.

In fact, Latin America has always been at the leading edge. The initial concept came in 1986 from an initiative in Peru headed by the Jesuit scholar [Felipe MacGregor](#). The first national project was in [El Salvador](#) in 1993, and that experience was the basis for the adoption of the culture of peace programme by the Executive Board and General Conference of UNESCO. The further development of the culture of peace as a social movement came in 1994 from a "[Group of Reflection](#)" of Latin American experts in association with UNESCO. It was the representatives from Latin American countries at the United Nations in New York that began in 1995 [the annual resolutions](#) which led eventually to the UN Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace. And the initial call for an International Year for the Culture of Peace came from a [meeting of Latin American newspaper editors](#) in Puebla, Mexico, in 1997.

The second and third largest number of signatures on the [Manifesto 2000](#), by which individuals promised to support a culture of peace in their daily lives, came from Brazil (15 million) and Colombia (11 million).

During the International Decade for a Culture of Peace from 2001-2010, the rich countries, including Europe and the United States and their allies, refused to support the culture of peace, including its annual UN resolutions. On the other hand, the countries of Latin America were outstanding in their support. For example, at the midpoint of the Decade, the [UN resolution](#) was signed by the following countries of Latin America and the Caribbean: Antigua and Barbuda, Argentina, Bahamas, Barbados, Belize, Bolivia, Brazil, Chile, Colombia, Costa Rica, Cuba, Dominica, Dominican Republic, Ecuador, El Salvador, Grenada, Guatemala, Guyana, Haiti, Jamaica, Mexico, Nicaragua, Panama, Paraguay, Peru, Saint Lucia, Saint Vincent and the Grenadines, Suriname and Trinidad and Tobago.

Latin America has taken the lead in a number of other related initiatives. The [Earth Summit](#) that took place in Brazil in 1992 was the turning point

in the development of sustainable development. And the practice of [participatory budgeting](#) which is revolutionizing democratic participation began as an initiative of the Workers Party of Brazil when they were in charge of the city government of Porto Alegre.

I expect that the leadership from Latin America will continue. For this reason, I wrote in my utopian novel, [I Have Seen the Promised Land](#), that the key moment in the transition of the United Nations from control by nation states to control by city and regional governments would come at a global meeting that takes place in Porto Alegre, Brazil, in the year 2021. I wrote that five years ago, and now we have only eight more years before 2021. But so far, given the continuing leadership from Latin America, I would still make the same prediction.

Internet Freedom and the Culture of Peace

Posted on [January 3, 2013](#)

There is good reason why the free flow of information is one of the eight key areas of the culture of peace, as defined by the [UN Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace](#). On the one hand, it is essential for the consciousness-raising and networking that can make the transition possible from the culture of war to a culture of peace, especially in the hands of [the young generation](#). On the other hand, its opposite, the control of information by the state and its commercial allies, has become [the chief weapon of the culture of war](#).

As described in [this month's CPNN bulletin](#), the struggle for internet freedom has been especially sharp in recent weeks. Media coverage of the World Conference on International Telecommunication was heavily biased toward support of information control by the American empire, of which the commercial mass media is an essential part. As the [CPNN article by Professor Milton Mueller](#) points out, their unrestrained criticism

of the International Telecommunications Union diverts attention from the control of the Internet exercised by little-known institutions associated with the culture of war such as: “ICANN’s Governmental Advisory Committee, the US CyberCommand, Israeli cyberweapons, the British Cleanfeed system, data retention and graduated response in the European Union, the Wikileaks financial boycott”, etc.

Within this struggle, the figure of Julian Assange has emerged as something of a hero for the new generation, because he has the courage to confront these and other institutions used to control information. As he says in [his Christmas message](#) reprinted in part in CPNN: “True democracy is the resistance of people, armed with the truth, against lies, from Tahrir to right here in London. Every day, ordinary people teach us that democracy is free speech and dissent.”

Let us agree with Professor Mueller’s conclusion and work together for its implementation: “Internet freedom requires the construction of effective new, open transnational governance institutions and globally applicable legal principles that regulate and limit the power of states and private sector actors to abuse users. It requires liberalized communication industries and free trade in information services; multinational, multistakeholder pressure against censorship and surveillance.”

Meanwhile, there are media institutions that are escaping from control by the culture of war. CPNN is one of a growing number of Internet information sources for a culture of peace. And described in CPNN this month, [journalists in Africa](#) are setting a good precedent by giving increasing priority to culture of peace news. We should push that their example is followed by journalists and commercial media in the rest of the world.

Leadership of Women for a Culture of Peace

Posted on [December 5, 2012](#)

Women’s equality is essential to the culture of peace. When we sent the [draft Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace](#) from UNESCO to the UN General Assembly in 1998, we made it clear that the linkage is essential between women’s equality, development and peace: “Only this . . . can replace the historical inequality between men and women that has always characterized the culture of war and violence.” In fact, at the dawn of humanity the monopolization of war and violence by men led to the historical exclusion of women from political and economic power (see my study [Why There Are So Few Women Warriors](#) for a scientific explanation). In order to achieve a culture of peace, the inequality must be reversed.

[This month’s CPNN bulletin](#) shows that the reversal is well underway: the leadership of women for a culture of peace is more and more recognized, and the equality of women is

being increasingly achieved.

Of course, much remains to be accomplished, but what is important is that the process is underway. From time to time, there are setbacks, but for the most part, the process is irreversible. Women are gaining equality, and they are in the leadership of the Global Movement for a Culture of Peace. Their leadership is being recognized throughout the world. In this month's bulletin, there are women recognized by peace prizes from Yemen, Liberia, Kenya, Iran, Myanmar, Ireland, Guatemala, United States, Egypt, Tunisia, Indonesia and Bolivia.

At the United Nations, Resolution 1325 was adopted by the Security Council under the leadership of Anwarul Chowdury from Bangladesh in 2000 to provide a role for women in UN peacekeeping and peacebuilding , but ever since then, it has been difficult to get it

implemented. There are some successes, but the struggle goes at the UN, as described in this month's CPNN bulletin.

There is an intrinsic relation between the culture of war and violence against women. It is evident that rape has always been a weapon of war, but that is not all. There is a consistent finding by social scientists, both political scientists and anthropologists, that there is a high correlation between the frequency of warfare of the state or non-state society and the frequency of local, including domestic violence, at the lower level. [These studies](#) also show that the causal relationship is one- way, that it is the higher level that influences the lower level. This consistent finding is understood to be the result of the fact that the state or tribe trains young men as warriors to be violent, and that violence by the state or tribe serves as a behavioral model for the family and community. Hence, the struggle for a culture of peace must include the struggle to end violence against women.

A Vision of the New Generation

Posted on [November 5, 2012](#)

As described in [this month's CPNN bulletin](#), the youth participants at the Budapest training were inspired to continue their activism for a better world. I, too, was inspired, and it has led me to imagine a roadmap for the global transition from culture of war to culture of peace.

I see a tremendous multiplier effect in the enthusiasm of the new generation. They are rebellious and optimistic. They believe a better world is possible, and they are willing to struggle for it.

I have a vision of them as trainers of trainers to multiply their rebellion and optimism.

The effects of their training are global since they are connected by Internet, by their travels, and by their ability to speak many languages. I think of the young trainers I worked with in Budapest: one from the Philippines working in Spain; one from Switzerland having worked in the USA and Brazil; one from Portugal working in Italy; their conversations in Spanish, English, Portuguese, Italian, French, German with links to Arabic, Russian, Chinese, Hindu, etc., etc.

I imagine a network of CPNN websites in different languages, fed by reporters everywhere, and translated and shared on other language sites, so that wherever in the world there is action for a culture of peace, it is immediately shared and taken up and mirrored in actions elsewhere.

What will the actions be? They will be as varied as this new generation has imagination. We already saw this imagination in some of the responses of youth organizations in the [2006 report from 475 youth organizations](#):

- * Training and workshops for youth on issues such as the culture of peace, conflict resolution and mediation, values and human rights.
- * Vocational training and employment programmes
- * Activities in the arts, creativity, music, theatre and dance.
- * Intercultural and international exchanges and meetings, where youth activists get to know others,
- * Promotion of networks, publishing and documenting their work, distributing the information widely, both online and on paper and by radio in local communities.

Perhaps you are saying that this kind of activity seems weak in comparison with the great power of nation states with their militaries and multi-national corporations with their enormous resources. But I respond that the culture of war, be it the military might of states or the wealth of corporations is not sustainable. It rises and it crashes. On the other hand, human culture does not crash. It grows. Sometimes it grows rapidly; sometimes it grows slowly. But it does not crash. And the work of the new generation described above, makes it grow more rapidly.

As you can see, I believe, in the company of great sociologists, that history is ultimately determined, not by military might or the wealth of empires, but by the people themselves and their social consciousness.

The United Nations and the Culture of Peace

Posted on [October 1, 2012](#)

My ten years working in the United Nations system left me with a sweet and sour taste. The sweet side was the universality of the UN, both its staff and mandate, and its great significance for raising the consciousness of the peoples of the world. The sour side was the jealousy of the Member States who make sure that the UN does not encroach on their freedom to rule over their own citizens, as well as people in other countries that they may dominate through neo-colonial relations. This became crystal-clear to me when the United States delegate, during the [informal meetings of the UN General Assembly in 1999](#), opposed the Declaration and Programme of Action on a Culture of Peace, saying that it would make it more difficult for them to start a war. In fact, throughout history, war (call it “defense” if you prefer) has always been the most fundamental “right” of the state.

With this in mind, I have been pleasantly surprised by the extent to which the UN system has once again taken up the culture of peace as a priority, as shown in [this month's CPNN Bulletin](#), just as it was a priority in the Year 2000 when I was the director of the UN International Year for the Culture of Peace.

Of course, this does not happen by chance, and great credit belongs to two men who played key roles for the Year 2000, Federico Mayor Zaragoza, who made the culture of peace a priority of UNESCO, and Anwarul Chowdhury, who played the role of midwife at the UN General Assembly, guiding the culture of peace resolution through nine months of opposition by the powerful states. Once again, this last month, these two men motivated and spoke eloquently at the [High Level Forum on a Culture of Peace at the UN](#).

As always it was the countries of the South who supported the initiative (see the [CPNN article of September 24](#) and its discussion), but at least this month it was not blocked by the powerful states.

In fact, it is my impression that the powerful states pay less and less attention to the United Nations. When there was a financial crisis a few years ago, the powerful states did not turn to the UN agencies, the World Bank and the International Monetary Fund, but set up their own temporary system of finance ministers. When it came time for the review of nuclear non-proliferation, President Obama held his own meeting with heads of state in Washington and ignored the UN conference where the only head of state to speak was that of Iran. And the US has pulled out of UNESCO entirely, forcing drastic cuts in its budget.

In fact, the lack of attention by the powerful states may provide the UN system with an opportunity to push the agenda of the culture of peace without their opposition. Let us hope that the UN can take advantage of this.

Of course, in the long run, the UN, or any other institution, cannot mandate a culture of peace. Instead, the culture of peace can only grow from the consciousness, both

understanding and action, of the peoples of the world (see last month's blog below). That's why the role of the UN for consciousness-raising is ultimately its greatest contribution!

Sowing the culture of peace: The International Day of Peace

Posted on [September 7, 2012](#)

When I went to [work in Mozambique](#) on behalf of UNESCO to help develop a national culture of peace program in the early 90's, my African friends criticized the European notion of building a culture of peace.

"No, they told me, you don't build a culture of peace. You cultivate it."

The culture of war, on the other hand, is built. Empires and their states are built on fear through domination, exploitation, control of information, and the development and use (or threat) of armed force. Economic enterprises are constructed within this shield. Entire economic systems are built, eventually to be ruled by speculation. As a result the culture of war is not sustainable. Fear is eventually overcome by courage, and the truth eventually will out. Arms production exhausts the economy. And speculation, like a house of cards, eventually crashes. From time to time, these spectacular, unsustainable institutions collapse and leave space for the sustainable processes of culture.

And so human history, human culture, slowly, by fits and starts, makes its way forward. Culture is not a state of being, but a process. It is not static, but dynamic. It is not built but cultivated. As stated in the UN Declaration on a Culture of Peace ([UN Resolution A-53-243](#)), it consists of "values, attitudes, traditions and modes of behavior and ways of life." It is a social, not an individual process. It is not "inner peace." Instead, it is political in the sense that Aristotle meant when he began his greatest

work with "Man is a political animal", linking the word "political" to "polis," the city.

The process is not steady. We may plant seeds and fail to see the results afterwards. We may harvest fruit and have to wait for the winter before planting again. But slowly, over time, the culture grows – that is our theme and our hope for the future.

There is a terrible urgency to what we are doing. We know from history that when empires crash, there is great suffering, and there is an immediate cry to rebuild the structures of the culture of war that are stronger than ever – what is known as fascism. If we are not prepared at that moment to make the transition from a culture of war to a culture of peace, we will risk a transition to fascism.

To help us attain universality for the culture of peace we need to continue involving the United Nations in this process. Even though it is now controlled by states with their

cultures of war, the time will come when we can reclaim the United Nations, as the Charter says, in the name of “We the peoples....”

Africa’s Contribution to a Culture of Peace

Posted on [August 5, 2012](#)

It is not by accident that there is so much news from Africa for a culture of peace (see [CPNN bulletin for August](#)). It reflects their cultural history. Like people on other continents, the Africans always had culture of war at a tribal level, but with the exception of the Nile River Valley, they did not use war to create empires until the arrival of the Arabs and the Europeans. And even then the division of Africa into warring nation- states was imposed by the Europeans.

Instead of the authority of empires, pre-colonial Africa was ordered by effective peace-making traditions of dialogue and mediation at the community level, often called the “palabre” (word). They were based on respect for the elders (both men and women) and compromise among the many animist spiritual forces, unlike the supreme authority of monotheism imported by the Arabs and Europeans.

These traditions re-emerged during the freedom struggle in South Africa, both in the Peace Process involving local peace committees and the Truth and Reconciliation Commission which was presided over by Bishop Tutu. And this month on CPNN, we see it re-emerging in the peace process in Somalia and the Gacaca commission in Rwanda, not to mention the work of the Elders, an initiative that was launched several years ago by Nelson Mandela in the African peace-making tradition. We also see it in recent CPNN articles on a culture of peace featuring African women, artists, especially musicians, educators and journalists. Wouldn’t it be great if the commercial media of the North could imitate the media in Africa that are dedicated to news for a culture of peace!

I say that the traditions are “re-emerging” because they were largely suppressed by the Europeans when they conquered Africa. We came face to face with this when I was working at UNESCO and we started working on a National Culture of Peace Program for Burundi. In pre- colonial times, there was a tradition of the Bashingantahe, elders who did mediation and peace-making. But they were systematically assassinated by the colonial power. After all, peace-making is a kind of power since it unites people, and it is difficult to conquer a people that is united. So what we did was to seek out a few Bashingantahe who were still functioning and help them to train a new generation. As far as I know this initiative is still underway almost 20 years later.

I was at UNESCO during the years when the freedom movement of South Africa succeeded in creating a non-racist government, and we wanted to find financing to keep the Peace Process going, since it

needed to be independent of the government. Unfortunately, it was not possible to find money and the institutions lapsed. However, the lessons gained at that time are still bearing fruit throughout Africa, and hopefully we will learn from them throughout the world.

In conclusion, we should recognize that the African people, with their unique peace-making traditions, can make a major contribution to the world historical transition to a culture of peace. It remains to be seen how this may take place in the coming tumultuous years. One thing seems certain to me – that it will not take place at the level of state power. We have seen recently that the African elder, Kofi Annan, was unable to apply African peace-making methods to the situation in Syria. He resigned because his advice was not heeded by the Europeans and Americans who preferred a military “solution.” We have seen this before: 20 years ago Mohamed Sahnoun, the Algerian diplomat worked as the UN representative for the reconstruction of Somalia by involving elders, teachers and religious leaders in a true African peace-making approach. His work was ruined by the American decision to “send in the marines.” Like Kofi Annan, he resigned with a public denunciation of the military “solution.”

Once again, we cannot escape seeing that the transition to a culture of peace must involve new democratic structures instead of the nation- state with its “military solutions.”

Rio+20: Window into history

Posted on [July 24, 2012](#)

The events surrounding Rio+20 last month, the huge meeting of governments that was called together by the United Nations, can be seen as a window into history as it is occurring. The nation-states are failing and new institutional frameworks are growing up to take their place.

Most commentators agree that the meeting was a failure at the level of national governments. Many heads of state were present and there were many months of preparation, but the meeting was unable to take any strong action on global warming. The failure was especially great because the meeting of scientific experts just before the Rio+20 event stated clearly that global warming is threatening great damage to the earth. See the [CPNN article](#) about the UNESCO Forum on Science, Technology and Innovation for Sustainable Development.

Since sustainable development is key part of a culture of peace, we see once again that nation-states, with their culture of war, are not capable of making a culture of peace.

At the same time we can see other institutional forces developing to create a culture of peace, including youth, civil society, indigenous peoples and especially cities. For details see the [CPNN bulletin for July](#).

The increasing role of cities for sustainable development is in line with what I have written in my recent book, [World Peace through the Town Hall](#). Cities have not had a culture of war since the Middle Ages when they had their own armies, city walls for defense and gates where they could control who entered and left the city. Now these are only sites you can visit as a tourist in the old cities of Europe. Instead, cities are involved in promoting all of the aspects of a culture of peace. Sustainable development is one of the [eight aspects of a culture of peace](#).

It is not by accident that these events took place in Brazil. Ever since the Rio Conference and Environment and Development in 1992 and the 15 million Brazilian signatures on the [Manifesto 2000](#) for a culture of peace, the people of Brazil have been in the leadership of the [Global Movement for a Culture of Peace](#). The World Social Forums, started in Porto Alegre in Brazil, have contributed greatly. And you can find many articles in CPNN about local initiatives for a culture of peace in Brazil, including at the level of city governments.